

Descendants of Otto Scherp

Generation 1

1.

OTTO¹ SCHERP was born about 1628 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died before 1691. He married **UNKNOWN**. He married (2) **MARGARETHA KERB** on 20 Nov 1666 in Laubenheim, Germany.

Notes for Otto Scherp:

"Scharff" is thought to be perhaps the earliest German form of our Sharp(e) name. Perhaps it was "Von Scharff." It is a South German nickname for an energetic, active person from the Middle High German. One of the most common given names used with it was Otto, which is the name of the earliest ancestor of whom we know, where our story begins.

From the Laubenheim, Germany Church records, we have a marriage date of November 20, 1666. Otto would have been 38 years old at that time, so it is easy to assume that record is the second of his two marriages. We do not have information about his first marriage.

After our family came to North America in 1710, the name changed by the mid 1700's to the English form of Sharp. It is of interest to note, not only its similarity to the German form, but that its Middle English meaning is "keen," "active," and "quick." All of the meanings we see represent attractive, wholesome characteristics with which we would want to identify.

Source: Patrick Hanks, Editor, Dictionary of American Family Names, Oxford University Press, New York, New York, 2003, Card #929.40973D554 2003 V.III, Dallas Public Library, Genealogical Section, pages 283 and 331.

German-born Otto Scherp is thought to have had more than one wife, as the Laubenheim Church records said that Peter was by his first wife. We have a name for one of his wives, perhaps his second and last wife. Otto is my 7th great grandfather.

Otto was born the same year as famous John Bunyan was born, author of *Pilgrims Progress*. This was the year that Peter Minuit, Director-General of the Dutch West India Company's settlement in North America, buying the entire island of Manhattan from native American Indian chiefs for merchandise valued at 60 guilders (about \$24). The Dutch colony of New Amsterdam was founded on the Hudson River, not far from where Otto's grandson, Jacob Scherp, was to settle with some 3,000 other German Palatines in 1710.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 283.

Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb had the following children:

2.

i.

PETER² SCHERP (son of Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb) was born about 1660 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died about 1690. He married Margaretha Menke (daughter of Thielman Menck and Apollonia) on 24 Nov 1674. She was born about 1650 in Laubenheim, Germany.

ii.

MAGDALENA SCHERP (daughter of Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb) was born about 1668.

3.

iii.

ENGEL SCHERP (daughter of Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb) was born about 1672 in Germany. She died in Nov 1709. She married Peter Stoppelbein (son of Johann Valentin Stoppelbein and Marie Meuller) on 14 Jan 1691. He was born in 1667 in Germany. He died before 1724.

iv.

JOHANNES SCHERP (son of Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb) was born about 1680.

v.

FARIN ELISAB SCHERP (son of Otto Scherp and Margaretha Kerb) was born about 1683.

Generation 2

2.

PETER² SCHERP (Otto¹) was born about 1660 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died about 1690. He married Margaretha Menke (daughter of Thielman Menck and Apollonia) on 24 Nov 1674. She was born about 1650 in Laubenheim, Germany.

Notes for Peter Scherp:

His dates of birth and of death are not certain, but the confidence is that he was deceased by 1690. Peter was a warden at the church in Laubenheim.

Notes for Margaretha Menke:

Peter Scherp and Margaretha Menke had the following children:

4.

i.

JOHANN PHILIP³ SCHERP (son of Peter Scherp and Margaretha Menke) was born about 1679. He died on 30 Jul 1730 in Germany. He married (1) ANNA MARGARETHA BARBARA MATHEZ (daughter of Hans Heinrich Mathess) on 26 Nov 1711. She was born in Daxweiler, Germany. She died after 18 May 1752 in Red Hook, Dutchess, NY. He married (2) ANNA BARBARA MATHEB on 26 Nov 1711.

5.

ii.

JACOB A. SCHERP (son of Peter Scherp and Margaretha Menke) was born about Feb 1680 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died on 16 Feb 1734 in Livingston Manner, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) MARIA CATHERINA BECKER on 26 Dec 1702 in Launbenheim, Germany. She was born in Herrstein, Germany. She died between 1712-1725 in Germantown, New York. He married (2) ANNA MARIA BOMPER on 02 Nov 1728 in Germantown Reformed Church. She was born in Laubenheim, Germany. She died between 05 May-02 Nov 1728.

3.

ENGEL² SCHERP (Otto¹) was born about 1672 in Germany. She died in Nov 1709. She married Peter Stoppelbein (son of Johann Valentin Stoppelbein and Marie Meuller) on 14 Jan 1691. He was born in 1667 in Germany. He died before 1724.

Engel Scherp and Peter Stoppelbein had the following children:

i.

HANS PETER STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1692. He married Anna Clara (daughter of Johannes Karr) on 13 Oct 1715.

ii.

JOHANNES KARR STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born about 1693.

iii.

ANNA CALRA STOPPELBEIN (daughter of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1695.

6.

iv.

JOHANN JACOB STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1697. He died before 18 May 1788. He married (1) ANNA MARIA PRIES (daughter of George Nickel Pries) on 08 Aug 1724 in Gemeinmann, Germany. He married (2) ANNA MARGARETHA ENCK (daughter of Hans Peter Enack and Anna Margaretha Mob) on 18 Jan 1731. She was born on 01 Nov 1705.

v.

JOHANN VALENTIN STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1699. He died in 1699.

vi.

JOHANN GABRIEL STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1700.

vii.

ANNA MARGARETHA STOPPELBEIN (daughter of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1702.

viii.

HUGO PHILIPPUS STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1705. He died in 1705.

ix.

JOHANNES STOPPELBEIN (son of Peter Stoppelbein and Engel Scherp) was born in 1706.

Generation 3

4.

JOHANN PHILIP³ SCHERP (Peter², Otto¹) was born about 1679. He died on 30 Jul 1730 in Germany. He married (1) **ANNA MARGARETHA BARBARA MATHEZ** (daughter of Hans Heinrich Mathess) on 26 Nov 1711. She was born in Daxweiler, Germany. She died after 18 May 1752 in Red Hook, Dutches, NY. He married (2) **ANNA BARBARA MATHEB** on 26 Nov 1711.

Notes for Johann Philip Scherp:

Phillip was baptized at the church in Laubenheim, Germany on February 2, 1679 as Philippum Scherp, but obviously his name became Anglicized. He is my fifth great grand uncle.

The witnesses at his baptism were recorded as Philippus Beyer and his wife, both from L'Lonbheim.

Philips' marriage November 26, 1711 to Anna Margaretha Barbara Matthew most probably was in Laubenheim.

He died July 30, 1730, probably in Laubenheim, Germany.

Notes for Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez:

Anna Margaretha Barbara Marthez married Philip Scherp on November 26, 1711, most probably at the Laubenheim Dutch Reformed Church. She is my fifth great grand aunt.

She joined the Red Hook Lutheran Church in Red Hook, New York, at the same time as her children, May 18, 1752. Philip had died over 20 years earlier.

Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez had the following children:

7.

i.

JOHANNES⁴ SCHERP (son of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born on 14 Aug 1712. He married Anna Maria Hartmann on 11 Nov 1738. She was born in Gensingen, Germany.

8.

ii.

JOHANN MICHAEL SCHERP (son of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born on 27 Jan 1715. He died after 1790 in Halfmoon, Albany, New York. He married Anna Elizabeth Karpp (daughter of Peter Karp and Anna Margaretha) on 28 May 1751. She was born on 30 Jan 1728 in Laubenheim, Germany. She died in New York.

iii.

URSULA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born in 1717. She died in 1717 in In Infancy.

iv.

SYBILLA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born in 1717. She died in 1717 in In Infancy.

v.

ANNA ELISABETH SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born in 1719.

vi.

JOHANNA SUSANNA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born on 07 Jun 1722. She married Barth Schmidt-Metz in 1751.

vii.

ANNA MARGARETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Margaretha Barbara Mathez) was born in 1726. She married Johannes Hess on 27 Dec 1750 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb had the following children:

9.

viii.

JOHANNES SCHERP (son of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about Aug 1712. He married Anna Margaretha (daughter of Johannes Hartmann) on 11 Nov 1738.

ix.

URSULA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about Nov 1717. She died on 27 Nov 1717.

x.

SYBILLA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about Nov 1717 in Laubenheim, Germany. She died on 21 Nov 1717 in Laubenheim, Germany.

xi.

ANNA ELISABETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about May 1719 in Laubenheim, Germany.

xii.

JOHANNA SUSANNA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about May 1722 in Laubenheim, Germany.

xiii.

ANNA MARGARETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Philip Scherp and Anna Barbara Matheb) was born about Sep 1726 in Laubenheim, Germany.

5.

JACOB A.3 SCHERP (Peter², Otto¹) was born about Feb 1680 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died on 16 Feb 1734 in Livingston Manor, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) **MARIA CATHERINA BECKER** on 26 Dec 1702 in Laubenheim, Germany. She was born in Herrstein, Germany. She died between 1712-1725 in Germantown, New York. He married (2) **ANNA MARIA BOMPER** on 02 Nov 1728 in Germantown Reformed Church. She was born in Laubenheim, Germany. She died between 05 May-02 Nov 1728.

Notes for Jacob A. Scherp:

Jacob's ancestral home was in Laubenheim, Germany, five KM south of Bingen. The church books in Laubenheim begin 1659. His first documented appearance in North America was appearance on the Hunter Lists on August 4, 1710.

"A petition from Jacob Sharp, Chistophel Hagadorn and Jacob Shoemaker, dated June 13, 1724, was presented to Gov. Burnet. Captain Jacob Sharp was an officer in the Albany County Militia of ye Palatines Villages in ye Manor of Livingston in 1733 ("Report of the State Historian," vol. I, p. 573)."

Though Jacob obviously was a leader, we have little to report of actual details about his pursuit of life in North America. *Zanger's New York Weekly Journal*, dated May 18, 1734 says,

".....We hear from Livingston's Mannor that one Mr. Jacob Scherp, a noted Trader and Farmer there, on the 16th of February last, had the misfortune to be drowned in Livingston's Creek, by the stumbling of his Horse. His Body was found some days after by his own Son and at a small Schoal in the Mouth of the Creek."

Source: Jones, Henry Z., Jr., "The Palatine Families of New York, Volume II, Picton Press, Rockport, Maine, 1st printing 1985, 4th printing 2001, pages 850-851

Jacob married Maria Catherina Becker in Laubenheim, Germany, December 28, 1702. They bore two sons and two daughters.

Notes for Maria Catherina Becker:

Maria was from Herrstein, Germany. Their marriage took place in Jacob's hometown of Laubenheim, however.

Source: Jones, Henry Z., Jr., "The Palatine Families of New York, Volume II, Picton Press, Rockport, Maine, 1st printing 1985, 4th printing 2001, page 850.

Jacob A. Scherp and Maria Catherina Becker had the following children:

10.

i.

GEORG EMMERICH⁴ SCHERP (son of Jacob A. Scherp and Maria Catherina Becker) was born on 10 Oct 1703 in Laubenheim, Germany. He married Anna Barbara Schmidt on 28 Dec 1724 in Kingston, New York.

ii.

MAGNALENA SCHERP (daughter of Jacob A. Scherp and Maria Catherina Becker) was born before 06 Sep 1705 in Laubenheim, Germany. She died on 08 May 1707 in Laubenheim, Germany.

iii.

MARIA MAGDALENA SCHERP (daughter of Jacob A. Scherp and Maria Catherina Becker) was born before 04 Mar 1708 in Laubenheim, Germany. She died before 04 Aug 1710 in Household listing on Hunter Lists 8/2/1710 lists only 1 child age 10 or less, which must have been Georg.

11.

iv.

JOHANN PETER SCHERP (son of Jacob A. Scherp and Maria Catherina Becker) was born between 04 Aug 1710-25 Mar 1712 in New York State. He died on 17 Feb 1781 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) EVA SCHNEIDER (daughter of Johann Wilhelm Schneider and Anna Gertraud Betzer) on 13 May 1735 in Catskill Dutch Reformed Church, Germantown, New York. She was born in 1712. She died on 30 Nov 1780. He married ANNA GERTRAUD BETZER SCHNEIDER.

Notes for Anna Maria Bomper:

Little is known about Anna Maria. She was recorded at a sponsorship on May 5, 1728 and her husband married her as his second wife later that year on November 2nd. Thus, her date of death is estimated to be between those two occasions. Obviously, Jacob did not need to deal much with being a widower very long.

6.

JOHANN JACOB STOPPELBEIN (Engel² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter Stoppelbein, Johann Valentin Stoppelbein, Johannes Stoppelbein) was born in 1697. He died before 18 May 1788. He married (1) **ANNA MARIA PRIES** (daughter of George Nickel Pries) on 08 Aug 1724 in Gemeinmann, Germany. He married (2) **ANNA MARGARETHA ENCK** (daughter of Hans Peter Enack and Anna Margaretha Mob) on 18 Jan 1731. She was born on 01 Nov 1705.

Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck had the following children:

i.

JOHANN JACOB STOPPELBEIN (son of Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck) was born on 18 Jan 1731.

ii.

JOHANNES STOPPELBEIN (son of Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck) was born on 30 Dec 1732.

iii.

CATHARINA ELISABETHA STOPPELBEIN (daughter of Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck) was born on 23 Oct 1735. She married **ROBERT HENRI**.

iv.

JOHANN VALENTIN STOPPELBEIN (son of Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck) was born on 25 Jun 1739. He married **MARIA ASHLEY**.

v.

MICHAEL STOPPELBEIN (son of Johann Jacob Stoppelbein and Anna Margaretha Enck) was born on 02 Mar 1743.

Generation 4

7.

JOHANNES⁴ SCHERP (Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 14 Aug 1712. He married Anna Maria Hartmann on 11 Nov 1738. She was born in Gensingen, Germany.

Notes for Johannes Scherp:

Johannes Scherp, my first cousin, six times removed, was born August 14, 1712 in Germany.

Johannes Scherp and Anna Maria Hartmann had the following children:

i.

JOHANNES⁵ SCHERP (son of Johannes Scherp and Anna Maria Hartmann) was born on 25 Jun 1742.

Notes for Johannes Scherp:

Johannes was born the year George Frideric Handel's "Messiah" was first performed publicly, in Dublin, Ireland on April 13, 1742.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Messiah_%28Handel%29

ii.

ELISABETH MARGARETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johannes Scherp and Anna Maria Hartmann) was born on 18 Jun 1745.

8.

JOHANN MICHAEL⁴ SCHERP (Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 27 Jan 1715. He died after 1790 in Halfmoon, Albany, New York. He married Anna Elizabeth Karpp (daughter of Peter Karp and Anna Margaretha) on 28 May 1751. She was born on 30 Jan 1728 in Laubenheim, Germany. She died in New York.

Notes for Johann Michael Scherp:

Johann Michael was a settler of the Hudson Valley area.

Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp had the following children:

12.

i.

PHILIP⁵ SCHERP (son of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 23 May 1752.

ii.

ELISABETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 25 Sep 1754.

iii.

ANNA MARGERETHA SHARP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 25 Apr 1756.

iv.

EVA SHARP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 14 Apr 1757.

Notes for Eva Sharp:

Eva Sharp was born in 1757. On her second birthday, that was the day that composer Frederic Handel died in London. Her year of birth was the year that American founding father Alexander Hamilton was born on January 11. Some might have considered this founding father as an apt candidate for President of the United States. However, the one element preventing that was his birth being in the West Indies, rather than the Constitutionally required United States birth (or that area that became the United States).

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Frideric_Handel
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Hamilton

13.

v.

JOHANNES SCHERP (son of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 07 Jul 1758. He died after 06 Jun 1838 in Madrid, St. Lawrence, New York. He married (1) HARRIET SHORT (daughter of Adam Short and Jannetje Winne) on 19 Sep 1784 in Reinebeck, Dutchess, New York. He married HARRIET SHORT.

vi.

SUSANNA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 25 May 1760 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

vii.

MARIA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 25 Sep 1761.

viii.

PETER SCHERP (son of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 25 Jun 1763.

ix.

GEORG SCHERP (son of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 05 Apr 1765.

Notes for Georg Scherp:

The very next month after Georg was born, on May 29, 1765, Patrick Henry denounced the Stamp Act before Virginia's House of Burgesses, saying, "If this be treason, make the most of it!"

Source: <http://www.u-s-history.com/pages/h1266.html>

x.

CATHARINA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 14 Jun 1767.

Notes for Catharina Scherp:

Catharina was born the same year as was Andrew Jackson, the seventh president of the United States, born in Waxhaw, South Carolina on March 15, 1767.

Source: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/aj7.html>

xi.

GERTRAUD SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 01 Jul 1770.

xii.

ANNA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Michael Scherp and Anna Elizabeth Karpp) was born on 17 Apr 1773.

Notes for Anna Scherp:

The first public museum in America was established, in Charleston, South Carolina the year that Anna was born.

Source: <http://www.charlestonmuseum.org/topic.asp?id=1>

9.

JOHANNES⁴ SCHERP (Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born about Aug 1712. He married Anna Margaretha (daughter of Johannes Hartmann) on 11 Nov 1738.

Johannes Scherp and Anna Margaretha had the following children:

14.

i.

JOHANN JACOB⁵ SCHERP (son of Johannes Scherp and Anna Margaretha) was born on 24 Oct 1739 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died after 1810. He married Catharina Heiser on 30 Nov 1763 in Reformed Church of Germantown. She was born about 20 May 1744 in East Camp.

ii.

JOHANNES SCHERP (son of Johannes Scherp and Anna Margaretha) was born about Jun 1742 in Laubenheim, Germany.

Notes for Johannes Scherp:

Johannes Scherp, born in Germany in 1742, is my second cousin, fivetimes removed. George Frideric Handel's "Messiah" was first performed publicly, in Dublin, Ireland on April 13, 1742. In many parts of the world, it is the accepted practice for the audience to stand for this section of the performance. Tradition has it that on first hearing the Hallelujah Chorus of Handel's "Messiah", King George II was so moved that he rose to his feet. As is true today, when the King stands, so do all subjects also rise, thus engendering the tradition. George Augustus, born in Germany, became known as King George II, King of England, was King of Great Britain and Ireland, Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg (Hanover) and Archtreasurer and Prince-Elector of the Holy Roman Empire from 11 June 1727 until his death. He is my twenty sixth cousin, seven times removed. The ancestors in common are Eystein Glumra Ivarsson and his wife, Aseda Rognvaldsdatter, Georges's 25th great grandparents. They are my 32nd great grandparents. Eystein Glumra Ivarsson is a ninth century Viking from Norway.

Source: <http://www.festival-singers.org.nz/haleluia.htm>

iii.

ELIZABETHA MARGARETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johannes Scherp and Anna Margaretha) was born about Jun 1745 in Laubenheim, Germany.

10.

GEORG EMMERICH⁴ SCHERP (Jacob A.³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 10 Oct 1703 in Laubenheim, Germany. He married Anna Barbara Schmidt on 28 Dec 1724 in Kingston, New York.

Notes for Georg Emmerich Scherp:

German-born Georg Emmerich Scherp was an immigrant to America as a seven year old child with his family who were in the migration of 1710 to New York, settling down on the Hudson River. He is my fourth great granduncle.

A 1767 map of Rensselaerwyck, New York, made by John Bleeker shows the farm of George Sharp very near the present line of East Greenbush. His name took a typical evolution. His baptismal registration in the Laubenheim Church books is Georg Emmerich Scherp. His naturalization registration in the Albany Naturalization Lists is Jurich Emrig Scherp.

Source: Hank Z. Jones, Jr., "The Palatine Families of New York, Volumes I and II, Picton Press, Rockport, Maine, 1st printing 1985, fourth printing, 2001, pages 851-2

Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt had the following children:

i.

JOHANN JACOB⁵ SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born about 01 Oct 1725 in West Camp, New York.

ii.

PETER SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born about Jan 1730 in Claverack, New York. He married Catharina Berrenger in Oct 1762 in Albany, New York.

15.

iii.

NICOLAUS SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born on 29 Dec 1732 in Loonenburg, New York. He married Magdalena Hogeboom on 31 Jan 1767 in Albany, New York.

iv.

GEORG EMMERICH SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born on 14 Jul 1735 in Loonenburg, New York. He married CATHARINA FLEIGRING.

v.

CONRAD SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born in Sep 1738 in Albany, New York. He married Elisabetha Staats on 12 Feb 1772 in Germantown Reformed Church, Germantown, New York.

vi.

MAGDALENA SCHERP (daughter of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born between 1739-1743.

vii.

AUGUSTINUS SCHERP (son of Georg Emmerich Scherp and Anna Barbara Schmidt) was born in May 1744 in Albany, New York.

11.

JOHANN PETER⁴ SCHERP (Jacob A.³, Peter², Otto¹) was born between 04 Aug 1710-25 Mar 1712 in New York State. He died on 17 Feb 1781 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) **EVA SCHNEIDER** (daughter of Johann Wilhelm Schneider and Anna Gertraud Betzer) on 13 May 1735 in Catskill Dutch Reformed Church, Germantown, New York. She was born in 1712. She died on 30 Nov 1780. He married **ANNA GERTRAUD BETZER SCHNEIDER**.

Notes for Johann Peter Scherp:

Johann Peter Scherp, known as Peter, was born the year Queen Anne of England established the Ascot races. and it was the year Jonathan Swift published the *Conduct of the Allies*. (Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 326-327)

Peter is my fourth great grandfather. He was a first generation birth in America for this family line of German Palatine emigrants. It is evident that Peter and his wife, Eva, were prominently known citizens among the Palatine community settling in the New York section of this New World. They were baptism sponsors for quite a number of various infants in several different Reformed Churches of New York.

Peter Sharp was a freeholder at East Camp in 1763 (Albany County Freeholders Register). This means he owned land.

He was a store owner that was subjected to some burglary. Peter's death came between the writing of his will in December 1780, which was at a time of illness, and when the will was proved in public record in

February 1782. The will cites his sons George and Peter, his daughters Maria (wife of Peter Wisner), Gertie (wife of Frederick Maul), Margareta (unmarried), Catherina (widow of Philip Rockefeller & their children Petrus, Eva and Catharina). The executors were sons George and Petrus, along with friends Christian Philip and Henrick Will. Witnesses were Johannes Peter Russ, Abraham J. Delameter and Gerhard Daniel Cock, minister.

Peter died the year Herschel discovered the planet, Uranus. (Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 363

Notes for Eva Schneider:

The year of Eva's birth hailed the occurrence of the first fines for speeding being levied against reckless carters in Philadelphia! It also was the year that the first sperm whale was captured by an American, an event that radically changed for the good the Nantucket, Massachusetts whaling business.

Source: Gorton Carruth, "Encyclopedia of American Facts & Dates," Harper & Row, Publishers, New York, 1st edition 1817, 8th edition 1987, page 49.

Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider had the following children:

i.
ANNA MARIA⁵ SCHERP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider).

ii.
GERTRAUT SCHERP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider).

iii.
JACOB SCHERP (son of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider).

16.

iv.
PETER SCHERP (son of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born on 04 Nov 1750. He died on 12 Aug 1827 in Germantown, New Yrok. He married BLANDINA DELAMATER.

v.
ANNA MARGERETHA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider).

17.

vi.

ABRAHAM SHARP (son of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider). He married HELEN C. PITCHER. He married HELEN C. BAPTIST.

vii.

EVA SHARP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider). She died in Without issue. She married WESSEL TEN BROECK.

viii.

MARIA SHARP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born before 1738. She married PETER WISNER.

ix.

GERTRUD SHARP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born on 02 Jul 1738.

x.

JACOB SHARP (son of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born about 1741.

Notes for Jacob Sharp:

The year of Jacob's birth was truly a significant year in the world of Christian music. In England, George Frederick Handel began his whirlwind composition of "The Messiah" on August 22, 1741 and completed it in 24 days on September 14. It is the music that probably most Christians recognize, particularly the "Hallelujah Chorus," when people all over the world rise to stand in the tradition of England's King George II when he stood at his first hearing these stirring words and lyrics.

18.

xi.

CATHERINA SHARP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born on 31 Aug 1744 in Rhinebeck, New York. She died after 1780 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married Johann Philip Rockefeller (son of Johann Thiel Rockenfeller and Anna Gertrude Alsdorf) on 19 Sep 1768 in New York City, New York. He was born about 1746 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died in May 1813 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

19.

xii.

GEORGE P. SHARP (son of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born about 1747 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died on 24 Apr 1792. He married Margaret Rebecca Teater (daughter of Henrich Teater and Beletje Neher) on 23 Apr 1771. She was born on 27 Oct 1750 in Rinebeck, Dutchess County, New York. She died on 29 Feb 1844.

xiii.

MARGARETA SHARP (daughter of Johann Peter Scherp and Eva Schneider) was born between 1751-1780.

Generation 5

12.

PHILIP⁵ SCHERP (Johann Michael⁴, Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 23 May 1752.

Philip Scherp had the following child:

20.

i.

JOHN SHARP (son of Philip Scherp) was born before 1794. He died after 1840. He married Nancy Henion in 1812. She was born before 1794.

13.

JOHANNES⁵ SCHERP (Johann Michael⁴, Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 07 Jul 1758. He died after 06 Jun 1838 in Madrid, St. Lawrence, New York. He married (1) **HARRIET SHORT** (daughter of Adam Short and Jannetje Winne) on 19 Sep 1784 in Reinebeck, Dutchess, New York. He married **HARRIET SHORT**.

Notes for Johannes Scherp:

Johannes was described as a loyalist (to the English crown) who relocated near Prescott, Ontario. After a few years, he returned to New York State.

Johannes Scherp and Harriet Short had the following child:

21.

i.

PHILIP⁶ SHARP (son of Johannes Scherp and Harriet Short) was born on 02 Sep 1785 in Ballstown Springs, Albany, New York. He died on 02 Jun 1872 in Waddington, St. Lawrence, New York. He married Elizabeth Brockway on 20 Jul 1815 in Lisbon, St. Lawrence, New York.

Johannes Scherp and Harriet Short had the following child:

22.

ii.

PHILIP SHARP (son of Johannes Scherp and Harriet Short). He married **ELIZABETH BROCKWAY**.

14.

JOHANN JACOB⁵ SCHERP (Johannes⁴, Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 24 Oct 1739 in Laubenheim, Germany. He died after 1810. He married Catharina Heiser on 30 Nov 1763 in Reformed Church of Germantown. She was born about 20 May 1744 in East Camp.

Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser had the following children:

i.
PHILIP⁶ SCHERP (son of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser). He married Elizabeth Pickett about 1800.

ii.
THOMAS SCHERP (son of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

iii.
WILLIAM H. SCHERP (son of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

iv.
PETER GEORGE SCHERP (son of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

v.
MARGARET SCHERP (daughter of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

vi.
CARLETTA SCHERP (daughter of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

vii.
CHRISTINE SCHERP (daughter of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser). She married Peter Truax in Jun 1785.

viii.
KATHERINE SCHERP (daughter of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

ix.
GERTRUDE SCHERP (daughter of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser).

23.

x.

JACOB SCHERP (son of Johann Jacob Scherp and Catharina Heiser) was born about 1761 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He died on 01 Apr 1827 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) HELITJE EMRICK on 29 Jan 1798 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. She died in Dec 1799 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He married SARAH RANNEY. She was born in 1780 in Connecticut. She died about 1883.

15.

NICOLAUS⁵ SCHERP (Georg Emmerich⁴, Jacob A.³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 29 Dec 1732 in Loonenburg, New York. He married Magdalena Hogeboom on 31 Jan 1767 in Albany, New York.

Notes for Nicolaus Scherp:

In 1732, the year of Nicholas Scherp's birth, Benjamin Franklin began publishing "Poor Richard's Almanac" on December 19.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poor_Richard's_Almanac

Nicolaus Scherp and Magdalena Hogeboom had the following child:

24.

i.

GEORGE N.⁶ SHARP (son of Nicolaus Scherp and Magdalena Hogeboom).

16.

PETER⁵ SCHERP (Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³, Peter², Otto¹) was born on 04 Nov 1750. He died on 12 Aug 1827 in Germantown, New York. He married **BLANDINA DELAMATER**.

Peter Scherp and Blandina Delamater had the following child:

25.

i.

ABRAHAM⁶ SHARP (son of Peter Scherp and Blandina Delamater) was born on 25 Feb 1795 in Germantown, New York. He died on 04 Nov 1835. He married (1) HELEN PITCHER in 1821. She died in 1824. He married (2) HELEN CLARISSA KIPP in 1828.

17.

ABRAHAM⁵ SHARP (Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). He married **HELEN C. PITCHER**. He married **HELEN C. BAPTIST**.

Notes for Abraham Sharp:

Abraham commenced business as a merchant at the Old Red Hook landing and finally settled as a merchant in Upper Red Hook Village, where he died. I believe this may be the location where Suzanne and I visited in 1988 where the road from the main highway down to the Hudson River was named "Sharps Landing." We were just on the northern outskirts of Germantown, New York, which is where Red Hook was.

Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Pitcher had the following child:

i.
CASTHERINE EVELINE⁶ SHARP (daughter of Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Pitcher). She married ABRAHAM PELLIS.

Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Baptist had the following children:

ii.
MARY L. SHARP (daughter of Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Baptist). She married THOMAS LITTLE.

iii.
SARAH C. SHARP (daughter of Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Baptist). She married WILLIAM BAYLES.

iv.
JACOB SHARP (son of Abraham Sharp and Helen C. Baptist). He married DAUGHTER COOK.

18.
CATHERINA⁵ SHARP (Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 31 Aug 1744 in Rhinebeck, New York. She died after 1780 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married Johann Philip Rockefeller (son of Johann Thiel Rockenfeller and Anna Gertrude Alsdorf) on 19 Sep 1768 in New York City, New York. He was born about 1746 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died in May 1813 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

Notes for Catherina Sharp:

Catharina is my third great aunt. She is the second great aunt to industrialist John Davison Rockefeller.

On October 19, 1744, English revivalist George Whitefield, 29, arrived in Maine at the start of his second visit to America. Whitefield struggled to adapt the beliefs of Calvinism to the Arminian teachings of Methodists John and Charles Wesley.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Whitefield

Notes for Johann Philip Rockefeller:

Johann Philip Rockefeller, known generally as Philip, is the third grand uncle to me. His interesting relationships is as second granduncle to John Davidson Rockefeller, third grand uncle to John Davidson Rockefeller, Jr. and fourth grand uncle to United States Vice President Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller.

Philip was described as energetic, intelligent, shrewd, and a success in business. His mentor was his father. Public documents on file reflect Philip's name with some frequency, indicating his standing in the community and his abilities. In May 1775, John Kortz and Philip were representatives to the first Colonial Congress held in New York City. They represented the district of German Camp (Germantown).

In 1790, Philip purchased rights of many bounty lands from soldiers. He was Supervisor of Germantown, 1775 - 1798 and again in 1800. He served his community as a Justice of the Peace, 1789 to 1795. His political party was the Whigs, and his politics brought him in the direction of moving the town from a Monarchical to a Republican form of government.

His Lutheran heritage is shown by his election as one of the first trustees of the Reformed Church in East Camp in 1784.

He owned a store in 1808, as well as a landing.

Catherina Sharp and Johann Philip Rockefeller had the following children:

26.

i.

PETRUS ROCKEFELLER (son of Johann Philip Rockefeller and Catherina Sharp) was born about 1769 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died on 11 Jan 1805 in Germantown Columbia County, New York. He married Elizabeth Becker before 1796.

27.

ii.

EVA ROCKEFELLER (daughter of Johann Philip Rockefeller and Catherina Sharp) was born about 1773 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married WILLIAM SCHNEIDER. He was born on 26 Jan 1772 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

28.

iii.

CATHERINE ROCKEFELLER (daughter of Johann Philip Rockefeller and Catherina Sharp) was born about 1774 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She died on 06 Oct 1856 in Clermont, New York. She married JONAS MILLER. She married (2) PHILLIP C. LASHER in 1791. He was born about 1771 in Germantown Columbia County, New York. He died on 10 Nov 1820 in Germantown Columbia County, New York.

19.

GEORGE P.⁵ SHARP (Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1747 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died on 24 Apr 1792. He married Margaret Rebecca Teater (daughter of Henrich Teater and Beletje Neher) on 23 Apr 1771. She was born on 27 Oct 1750 in Rinebeck, Dutchess County, New York. She died on 29 Feb 1844.

Notes for George P. Sharp:

George is my third great grandfather. He was born the year that John Paul Jones was born, who later became famous as a naval officer in the American Revolution. That year, English scholar Dr. Samuel Johnson began his eight year marathon creation of the "Dictionary of the English Language," which sealed his place in American history as a truly significant contributor, even though he did not live here.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 344.

George Sharp served in the Revolutionary War. He is cited in the "Calleudes of Revolutionary Manuscripts" in the office of the Secretary of State at Albany, New York (according to some private notes written in 1897 by an unnamed writer).

George served as a 2nd Lieutenant in Captain Herman Hoffman's Company, Colonel John Van Ness' Regiment of Minute Men. He was also 2nd Lieutenant in Captain Andrea Herman's Company, Colonel Morris Graham's Regiment of Foot Service of the U.S. under Command of Brigadier General Clinton. In the National Archives in Washington DC, I was able to locate a record (M-804, Roll #2158, Pension Applications for the American Revolutionary War) citing that a Pension was drawn by his widow. Even though George was only age 45 at his death, Rebecca, his widow, lived to an age of 93. This death date was estimated by the Pension record stating when the pension payments ceased.

George's American Revolutionary service is documented in files at both the Daughters of the American Revolution offices and the Sons of the American Revolution offices. He is the ancestor relationship by which I was certified to become a member of the Texas Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Dallas (Texas) Chapter, October 26, 1988. My sponsor was Mr. Peter W. Orlebeke, President of that Chapter that year. Pete also is Suzanne's (my wife) seventh cousin, once removed, through their Wellborn ancestry.

George Sharp's post war experience was as a hardware merchant in the firm of Sharp & Sahler in the Hudson River village of Germantown, New York.

In 1792, the year that George died, Kentucky became a state. The world's first chemical society was formed in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. George P. Sharp died the same month of George Washington's casting of the first presidential veto on April 5, 1792, rejecting a congressional measure for apportioning representatives among the states.

Sources:

<http://www.infoplease.com/askeds/first-veto.html>

"The Timetables of History," 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 368-369.

In 1989, Suzanne and I made a long automobile trip from Texas through the northeast United States, which included touring around this part of New York State. In Germantown, just on the north side of it, we found a street named Sharp's Landing Road. It ran west of the main street of town, Highway 9G, down toward the nearby Hudson River. We imagine that this is a location where some of George's enterprise endeavors took place. We understand he was a merchant and it could well have been that he operated a river ferry service in that vicinity, which could have been the reason for the road's name.

One thing impressed us as we visited Germantown and the Hudson River. It is a very beautiful countryside, and one in which most anyone would consider it a pleasure to live.

Notes for Margaret Rebecca Teater:

Even though George P. Sharpe was only age 45 at his death, Rebecca, his widow, lived to an age of 93.

This death date is interpreted by George's Pension record stating the date when the payments ceased. I located that record at the National Archives in Washington, D.C.

George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater had the following children:

29.

i.

CATHARINA6 SHARP (daughter of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born about 1772. She married MATHIAS CHRYSLER.

30.

ii.

PETRUS G. SHARP (son of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born on 18 May 1775. He died on 18 Jul 1849 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York?. He married JANE KIERSTED. She was born on 26 Feb 1793. She died on 28 Mar 1866.

31.

iii.

ISABELLA SHARP (daughter of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born about 1777. She died in New York City, New York?. She married ABRAHAM WOOD.

32.

iv.

REBECCA SHARP (daughter of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born about 1780. She died on 08 Sep 1854. She married HENRY WEIDMAN. He was born about 1779. He died on 18 Jul 1844.

v.

HEINRICH SHARP (son of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born about 1782. He died on 25 Jan 1830. He married HELENA HASBROUCK.

33.

vi.

GEORGE G. SHARP (son of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born about 1784. He died in New York City New York ?.

34.

vii.

JOHN ELSEFER SHARP (son of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born on 16 Jul 1787 in Germantown, Columbia County, NY. He died on 22 May 1862 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married (1) EVE MARKLE before 1811. She was born on 31 May 1791. She died on 10 Jun 1826 in Sharon Springs, Schoharie County, New York. He married (2) ELIZABETH BODINE about 1812. She was born about 1797 in Montgomery County, New York. She died on 07 Jul 1860 in Sharon Springs, New York.

viii.

ANNA MARIA SHARP (daughter of George P. Sharp and Margaret Rebecca Teater) was born on 27 Feb 1790 in Probably Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York. She married NICHOLAS BOUCHK.

Generation 6

20.

JOHN SHARP (Philip⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Philip⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born before 1794. He died after 1840. He married Nancy Henion in 1812. She was born before 1794.

John Sharp and Nancy Henion had the following child:

35.

i.

MARTIN SHARP (son of John Sharp and Nancy Henion) was born in 1827 in Massena, New York. He died on 08 Apr 1847 in Massena, New York. He married LOUISA RICHARDS. She was born in 1826 in Massena, New York.

21.

PHILIP⁶ SHARP (Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johannes⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 02 Sep 1785 in Ballstown Springs, Albany, New York. He died on 02 Jun 1872 in Waddington, St. Lawrence, New York. He married Elizabeth Brockway on 20 Jul 1815 in Lisbon, St. Lawrence, New York.

Philip Sharp and Elizabeth Brockway had the following child:

36.

i.

RHODA⁷ SHARP (daughter of Philip Sharp and Elizabeth Brockway) was born about 1820. She married SAMUEL CLEMENTS.

22.

PHILIP⁶ SHARP (Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johannes⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). He married **ELIZABETH BROCKWAY**.

Philip Sharp and Elizabeth Brockway had the following child:

37.

i.

THERON⁷ SHARPE (son of Philip Sharp and Elizabeth Brockway). He married EMILY PORTEOUS.

23.

JACOB⁶ SCHERP (Johann Jacob⁵, Johannes⁴, Johann Philip³, Peter², Otto¹) was born about 1761 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He died on 01 Apr 1827 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He married (1) **HELITJE EMRICK** on 29 Jan 1798 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. She died in Dec 1799 in Claverak, Columbia County, New York. He married **SARAH RANNEY**. She was born in 1780 in Connecticut. She died about 1883.

Notes for Jacob Scherp:

Death Notes:
Stroke

Jacob Scherp and Helitje Emrick had the following child:

i.
CAROLINE⁷ SCHERP (daughter of Jacob Scherp and Helitje Emrick) was born in Dec 1799. She died in In childbirth, along with her mother..

Notes for Caroline Scherp:

Caroline was born the year that American orator Patrick Henry died in Charlotte County, Virginia on June 6, 1799.

Source:<http://www.answers.com/topic/patrick-henry>

Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney had the following children:

ii.
ELIZABETH SHARP (daughter of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney).

iii.
CORLETTA SHARP (daughter of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney). She married NICHOLAS ROSEGRANT.

iv.
JACOB SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney).

v.
MARGARET SHARP (daughter of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney).

vi.
PHILIP THOMAS SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney).

38.
vii.
PETER GEORGE SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney) was born about 1800. He married MARY JANE DIXON.

39.

viii.

JOHN STEPHEN SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney) was born in Sep 1810 in Columbia County, New York. He married JULIA ANN SPOOR. She died in 1845. He married (2) MARGARET L. UTTER in 1848.

ix.

ROBERT SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney) was born about 1815. He died in In Infancy.

40.

x.

WILLIAM H. SHARP (son of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney) was born on 14 Sep 1825 in Danube, New York. He died on 12 Jul 1908 in Prescott, Walla Walla County, Washington. He married (1) AUGUSTA CAROLINE BASSETT (daughter of J. V. Bassett and Doris) on 04 Aug 1846 in Bellevue, Huron County, Ohio. She was born on 14 Jan 1827 in St. Lawrence, New York. She died on 11 Oct 1875 in Ft. Jones, Siskiyou, California. He married (2) FRANCIS ROSE MAYHEW on 17 Oct 1881 in Yreka, Siskiyou County, California. She was born in 1844. She died in 1927.

xi.

CHRISTIANA SHARP (daughter of Jacob Scherp and Sarah Ranney) was born in 1831. She died in 1907.

Notes for Christiana Sharp:

Christiana was born the same year as Clement Studebaker (3/12/1831 -11/27/1901) was born. He was an American manufacturer; leader in the auto industry.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clement_Studebaker

24.

GEORGE N.⁶ SHARP (Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Nicolaus⁵, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

George N. Sharp had the following child:

41.

i.

JOHN G. SHARP (son of George N. Sharp).

25.

ABRAHAM⁶ SHARP (Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 25 Feb 1795 in Germantown, New York. He died on 04 Nov 1835. He married (1) **HELEN PITCHAR** in 1821. She died in 1824. He married (2) **HELEN CLARISSA KIPP** in 1828.

Abraham Sharp and Helen Clarissa Kipp had the following child:

42.

i.

SARAH CLARISSA⁷ SHARPE (daughter of Abraham Sharp and Helen Clarissa Kipp) was born on 08 Aug 1832 in Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. She died in 1874. She married William J. Bayles on 04 Nov 1852 in New York City, New York.

26.

PETRUS ROCKEFELLER (Catherina⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Philip Rockefeller, Johann Thiel Rockenfeller, Tonges Rockefeller, Johann Weillhelm Rockenfeller, Goddard Rockenfeller) was born about 1769 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. He died on 11 Jan 1805 in Germantown Columbia County, New York. He married Elizabeth Becker before 1796.

Petrus Rockefeller and Elizabeth Becker had the following children:

43.

i.

EVA ROCKEFELLER (daughter of Petrus Rockefeller and Elizabeth Becker) was born on 02 Jul 1796 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She died on 26 Apr 1871 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married WILLIAM OVERBAUGH. He was born on 06 Feb 1791 in Saugerties, New York. He died on 22 Dec 1857.

ii.

JOHN NOBLE ROCKEFELLER (son of Petrus Rockefeller and Elizabeth Becker) was born on 23 Oct 1798 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

27.

EVA ROCKEFELLER (Catherina⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Philip Rockefeller, Johann Thiel Rockenfeller, Tonges Rockefeller, Johann Weillhelm Rockenfeller, Goddard Rockenfeller) was born about 1773 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married **WILLIAM SCHNEIDER**. He was born on 26 Jan 1772 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York.

Eva Rockefeller and William Schneider had the following children:

i.

PHILIP SCHNEIDER (son of William Schneider and Eva Rockefeller).

ii.

ABRAHAM SCHNEIDER (son of William Schneider and Eva Rockefeller).

iii.

JACOB SCHNEIDER (son of William Schneider and Eva Rockefeller).

iv.

CATHERINE SCHNEIDER (son of William Schneider and Eva Rockefeller).

v.

WILLIAM CONRAD SCHNEIDER (son of William Schneider and Eva Rockefeller).

28.

CATHERINE ROCKEFELLER (Catherina⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Johann Philip Rockefeller, Johann Thiel Rockenfeller, Tonges Rockefeller, Johann Weilhelm Rockenfeller, Goddard Rockenfeller) was born about 1774 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She died on 06 Oct 1856 in Clermont, New York. She married **JONAS MILLER**. She married (2) **PHILLIP C. LASHER** in 1791. He was born about 1771 in Germantown Columbia County, New York. He died on 10 Nov 1820 in Germantown Columbia County, New York.

Catherine Rockefeller and Phillip C. Lasher had the following children:

i.

STEPHEN LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

ii.

PHILIP HENRY LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

iii.

CATHERINE LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

iv.

JEREMIAH LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller). He died in Very Young.

v.

ABRAHAM LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

vi.

MARGARET LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

vii.

WALTER LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

viii.

LOUISE LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

ix.

LEWIS LASHER (son of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

x.

HARRIET M. LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

xi.

SAMATHA LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

xii.

MARY A. LASHER (daughter of Phillip C. Lasher and Catherine Rockefeller).

29.

CATHARINA⁶ SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1772. She married **MATHIAS CHRYSLER**.

Catharina Sharp and Mathias Chrysler had the following child:

i.

JACOB M. CHRYSLER (son of Mathias Chrysler and Catharina Sharp).

30.

PETRUS G.⁶ SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 18 May 1775. He died on 18 Jul 1849 in Kingston, Ulster County, New York?. He married **JANE KIERSTED**. She was born on 26 Feb 1793. She died on 28 Mar 1866.

Notes for Petrus G. Sharp:

Petrus (or, Peter as he was called) G. Sharp is my second great granduncle.

Peter was born about a week after the Second Continental Congress convened in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. That was the same week that American forces under the command of Col. Ethan Allen took Fort Ticonderoga, New York. It was the year that Daniel Boone began blazing the Wilderness Road from Fort Chriswell in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, through the Cumberland Gap in Kentucky and to the Ohio River where he established a fort he named Boonesborough. It also was the year when Patrick Henry gave his impassioned speech to the Virginia House of Burgesses on March 23, 1775, which concluded with "Give me Liberty or give me Death!"

Source: Gorton Carruth, "Encyclopedia of American Facts & Dates," Harper & Row, Publishers, New York, 1st edition 1817, 8th edition 1987, pages 88-89

He was born one month exactly from the date that Paul Revere began his ride on April 18, 1775 from Charlestown to Lexington, Massachusetts, warning American colonists that the British were coming.

Source: <http://darter.ocps.net/classroom/revolution/revere.htm>

Peter was born in the very cradle of the American Revolution. Peter G. Sharp became very successful as a businessman, becoming a man of wealth and influence in his community.

Notes for Jane Kiersted:

Just the month before Jane Kiersted's birth, King Louis XVI was guillotined in French Revolution. Just a few days following Jane's birth, Sam Houston, the first president of the Republic of Texas, was born near Lexington, Virginia on March 2, 1793, a day that was to become Texas Independence day on March 2, 1836.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Louis_XVI_of_France
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sam_Houston

Petrus G. Sharp and Jane Kiersted had the following child:

44.

i.

JOHN W. SHARP (son of Petrus G. Sharp and Jane Kiersted).

31.

ISABELLA SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1777. She died in New York City, New York?. She married **ABRAHAM WOOD**.

Isabella Sharp and Abraham Wood had the following child:

45.

i.

REBECCA BROAS WOOD (daughter of Abraham Wood and Isabella Sharp). She married UNKNOWN KENNEDY.

32.

REBECCA⁶ SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1780. She died on 08 Sep 1854. She married **HENRY WEIDMAN**. He was born about 1779. He died on 18 Jul 1844.

Rebecca Sharp and Henry Weidman had the following child:

46.

i.

CATHERINE WEIDMAN (daughter of Henry Weidman and Rebecca Sharp). She married John Elseffer (son of David Elsever and Elizabeth Eckert) on 06 Jun 1819. He was born on 24 Aug 1798.

33.

GEORGE G.⁶ SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1784. He died in New York City New York ?.

George G. Sharp had the following child:

47.

i.

GEORGE SHARP (son of George G. Sharp) was born in 1813. He died on 03 Sep 1847 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married ELIZABETH.

34.

JOHN ELSEFER⁶ SHARP (George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 16 Jul 1787 in Germantown, Columbia County, NY. He died on 22 May 1862 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married (1) **EVE MARKLE** before 1811. She was born on 31 May 1791. She died on 10 Jun 1826 in Sharon Springs, Schoharie County, New York. He married (2) **ELIZABETH BODINE** about 1812. She was born about 1797 in Montgomery County, New York. She died on 07 Jul 1860 in Sharon Springs, New York.

Notes for John Elsefer Sharp:

John Elsefer Sharp spent all of his life in New York state. He was born in 1787, just as the nation was being born and was trying to learn how to govern itself. He is my second great grandfather.

The New York State Assembly imposed duties on foreign goods. The Philadelphia Convention met to frame what became the United States Constitution, which was signed that year and the ratification process by the states began. The United States Federal Government was formally established in 1789. The Inauguration of the first United States President, George Washington, was done in New York City on April 30, 1789. Future U.S. President John Adams wrote "*A Defense of the Constitution of Government of the U.S.A.*" President Adams was the husband of Abigail Smith, a 29th cousin, four times removed to me. About that same time, another future U.S. President, James Madison, wrote, "*The Vices of the Political System of the United States.*" President Monroe is my 31st cousin, twice removed.

American inventor John Fitch (1743-1798) launched a steamboat in 1787 to operate on the Delaware River. The Dollar currency was introduced in the United States.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 364-365.

The 1850 U.S. Census report shows for his household to have himself (age 62), his wife, Elizabeth (53), and children Elsefer (20), Thomas (20), Ellen (16), Edward Ishaw (5) and Elizabeth Ishaw (49) (The Ishaws probably were servants.) John's occupation was "none," and Elsefer's was Mason. The value of real estate owned was \$300. John and Elizabeth (parents) were indicated as unable to read or write. Their son, Thomas was indicated as having attended school within the past year, as did the 5 year old servant girl.

John is my great, great grandfather. Suzanne and I located the gravesite of John and Elizabeth in Sharon Springs, New York while on an exploratory trip in 1988. Our photographs of this grave site represents the oldest grave markers we have discovered in my Sharpe lineage.

Actually, we located a public campground nearby and went into the little town to what may have been the only eating establishment. We had a very friendly conversation with the waitress, who learned of the genealogical interest for our visit. She immediately put us in touch with the town genealogist. The genealogist ably led us to the cemetery, where we discovered our family members.

Truly, it was a fun and rewarding experience, and I cannot say enough about the winsomeness of those citizens for us in that little, beautiful New York town of Sharon Springs, New York.

John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle had the following children:

48.

i.

JACON7 SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle).

49.

ii.

JULIA ANN SHARP (daughter of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born about 1811. She died in 1901 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. She married STEPHEN MERENES. He was born about 1802 in New York City, New York. He died on 13 Jan 1880 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

50.

iii.

PETER G. SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born on 25 Nov 1813. He died on 15 Aug 1893 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married CHRISTIANA BROWN. She was born about 01 May 1818. She died on 23 Sep 1865.

51.

iv.

REBECCA SHARP (daughter of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born about 1814. She married Seth P. Branch in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

v.

HENRY SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born on 22 Jul 1819. He died on 12 Dec 1831 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

Notes for Henry Sharp:

In the year of Henry's birth, Queen Victoria (5/24/1819 - 1/22/1901), Britain's longest-reigning monarch, was born.

Source:<http://www.britannia.com/history/monarchs/mon58.html>

Death Notes:

Died of Small Pox

52.

vi.

DAVID SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born on 30 May 1821.

53.

vii.

MARY SHARP (daughter of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born about 1822. She married UNKNOWN HUTT.

viii.

EMILINE LEVENIA (daughter of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born about 1824 in Schohaire County, New York. She died on 12 Mar 1860 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. She married JOHN S DOCKSTATER. He was born about 1808 in Montgomery County, New York. He died on 10 Sep 1858 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

ix.

JOHN SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Eve Markle) was born in May 1826. He died on 10 Sep 1826.

Notes for John Sharp:

Death Notes:

Died in infancy

John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine had the following children:

54.

x.

JOHN ELSEFER SHARP II (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) was born on 25 Jan 1830 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on 18 May 1897 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married (1) SARAH LAVENNA KELLOGG (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) on 01 Aug 1857 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She was born on 07 Feb 1840 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died on 01 Aug 1877 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married (2) MARY E. THOMPSON COPE on 26 Jul 1878 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She was born in 1844.

55.

xi.

HENRY SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) was born in 1832 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on 12 Oct 1905 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married ADDIE HUDSON. She was born in 1842. She died in 1940.

xii.

ELLEN SHARP (daughter of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) was born in 1834 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. She died between 1860-12 Jul 1940. She married JAMES HUDSON.

56.

xiii.

THOMAS K. SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp and Elizabeth Bodine) was born in 1837 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died in 1899 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married BETSEY DREW. She was born in 1840. She died in 1921 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

Generation 7

35.

MARTIN SHARP (John Sharp, Philip⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Sharp, Philip⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1827 in Massena, New York. He died on 08 Apr 1847 in Massena, New York. He married **LOUISA RICHARDS**. She was born in 1826 in Massena, New York.

Martin Sharp and Louisa Richards had the following child:

57.

i.

LEMUEL WALTER SHARP (son of Martin Sharp and Louisa Richards) was born on 29 Jan 1848 in Massena, New York. He married Sara Jeanette Erwin on 17 Oct 1892 in Jackson, Arkansas. She was born on 08 Aug 1860 in LaCrosse, Arkansas.

36.

RHODA⁷ SHARP (Philip⁶, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Philip⁶, Johannes⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1820. She married **SAMUEL CLEMENTS**.

Rhoda Sharp and Samuel Clements had the following child:

58.

i.

WILLIAM WALLACE CLEMENTS (son of Samuel Clements and Rhoda Sharp). He married MATILDA GRAY.

37.

THERON⁷ SHARPE (Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Philip⁶, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). He married **EMILY PORTEOUS**.

Notes for Theron Sharpe:

He was born with the last name spelled "Sharp." When he moved to Canada, he changed to by adding the "e" at the end. He was said to have moved to Canada from New York State.

Source: Carol Goodard, Canada, his great, great grand daughter, reported in her e-mail to me Nov. 3, 2003. [Carol.Goodard@sympatico.ca]

Theron Sharpe and Emily Porteous had the following children:

59.

i.

PHILIP⁸ SHARPE (son of Theron Sharpe and Emily Porteous).

ii.

CHARLES SHARPE (son of Theron Sharpe and Emily Porteous). He married MARGARET MONTEITH.

Notes for Charles Sharpe:

Charles and his sister were born in the United States, but became Naturalized Citizens of Canada in the late 1940's or early 1950's.

38.

PETER GEORGE⁷ SHARP (Jacob⁶ Scherp, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Jacob⁶, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1800. He married **MARY JANE DIXON**.

Peter George Sharp and Mary Jane Dixon had the following children:

i.

ROBERT⁸ SHARP (son of Peter George Sharp and Mary Jane Dixon) was born about 1840.

ii.

OLIVIA SHARP (daughter of Peter George Sharp and Mary Jane Dixon) was born about 1842.

iii.

JAMES SHARP (son of Peter George Sharp and Mary Jane Dixon) was born about 1846.

39.

JOHN STEPHEN⁷ SHARP (Jacob⁶ Scherp, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Jacob⁶, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³

Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in Sep 1810 in Columbia County, New York. He married **JULIA ANN SPOOR**. She died in 1845. He married (2) **MARGARET L. UTTER** in 1848.

John Stephen Sharp and Julia Ann Spoor had the following children:

i.
CATHERINE⁸ SHARP (daughter of John Stephen Sharp and Julia Ann Spoor) was born before 1843.

ii.
JOHN SHARP (son of John Stephen Sharp and Julia Ann Spoor) was born before 1844.

iii.
ISAAC SHARP (son of John Stephen Sharp and Julia Ann Spoor) was born before 1845.

John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter had the following children:

iv.
HARRIET A. SHARP (daughter of John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter).

v.
JULIA A. SHARP (daughter of John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter).

vi.
CHARLES S. SHARP (son of John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter).

vii.
SARAH L. SHARP (daughter of John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter).

viii.
WILLIAM M. SHARP (son of John Stephen Sharp and Margaret L. Utter).

40.
WILLIAM H.⁷ SHARP (Jacob⁶ Scherp, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Jacob⁶, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp,

Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 14 Sep 1825 in Danube, New York. He died on 12 Jul 1908 in Prescott, Walla Walla County, Washington. He married (1) **AUGUSTA CAROLINE BASSETT** (daughter of J. V. Bassett and Doris) on 04 Aug 1846 in Bellevue, Huron County, Ohio. She was born on 14 Jan 1827 in St. Lawrence, New York. She died on 11 Oct 1875 in Ft. Jones, Siskiyou, California. He married (2) **FRANCIS ROSE MAYHEW** on 17 Oct 1881 in Yreka, Siskiyou County, California. She was born in 1844. She died in 1927.

Notes for William H. Sharp:

William's birthday was the 84th anniversary of the date on which, in 1741, Handel completed composing "The Messiah," that marvelous piece of Christian music, which was begun in a breath-taking pace on August 22. At one of its initial public performances, in the audience was British King George II. His rising impromptly at hearing the "Hallelula Chorus" section of that magnificent music was the beginning of audiences all over the world following that custom. You see, whenever the King rose for anything, everybody there was expected to rise.

Also, in the month of William's birth, the first locomotive to haul a passenger train was operated by George Stephenson in England on September 27, 1825.

Sources: <http://www.psg.com/~patf/bach/messiah.html>
<http://www.britainexpress.com/History/bio/stephenson.htm>

Notes for Augusta Caroline Bassett:

Death Notes:
Pneumonia

William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett had the following children:

- i.
FREDERICK⁸ SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in California.

- ii.
FRIEDEL SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in California.

- iii.
JOSEPHINE WILLAMETTE SHARP (daughter of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in California. She married TABOR.

- iv.
FRANCIS HORATIO SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in California.

v.

EMILY SHARP (daughter of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born on 25 Aug 1848 in Huron County, Ohio. She married John Philip Miller on 21 Jul 1869.

60.

vi.

PHILIP SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born about 1852 in Huron County, Ohio. He died on 09 Nov 1877. He married ADAH WAYNE. She was born in 1857. She died in 1936.

vii.

WILLIAM HENRY SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born on 26 Aug 1853 in California. He died on 08 Mar 1861. He married ALICE BALD.

viii.

AGUSTA SHARP (daughter of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in 1854 in California. She died in 1926. She married PORTER.

61.

ix.

CHARLES EUGENE SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born on 03 Jan 1860 in California. He married Mary Lulu Bates on 05 Jan 1918. She was born on 25 Dec 1882 in Walla Walla, Washington. She died before 2000.

x.

WILLIAM WALTER SHARP (son of William H. Sharp and Augusta Caroline Bassett) was born in 1864 in California. He died in 1937.

William H. Sharp and Francis Rose Mayhew had the following children:

xi.

AMY SHARP (daughter of William H. Sharp and Francis Rose Mayhew).

xii.

GRACE SHARP (daughter of William H. Sharp and Francis Rose Mayhew).

41.

JOHN G. SHARP (George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

John G. Sharp had the following child:

62.

i.

MARSHALL H. SHARP (son of John G. Sharp). He married MARY L. VAN HOESEN.

42.

SARAH CLARISSA⁷ SHARPE (Abraham⁶ Sharp, Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Abraham⁶, Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 08 Aug 1832 in Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. She died in 1874. She married William J. Bayles on 04 Nov 1852 in New York City, New York.

Notes for Sarah Clarissa Sharpe:

Even though married November 4, 1852, it was not officially recorded until April 25, 1853.

Her death date is approximate, perhaps as early as sometime in 1852. She died about two years after their only son, George Sharpe Bayles. Both Sarah and son George are buried in Garnett Kansas, according to family history.

Sarah Clarissa Sharpe and William J. Bayles had the following children:

63.

i.

MARY BAYLES (daughter of William J. Bayles and Sarah Clarissa Sharpe) was born on 12 Dec 1867 in Garnett, Kanasa. She married David Taylor Holman on 11 Jan 1888 in Bon Ton, Indian Territory, Oklahoma. He died on 05 Feb 1947 in McCurtain County, Oklahoma.

ii.

GEORGE SHARPE BAYLES (son of William J. Bayles and Sarah Clarissa Sharpe).

43.

EVA ROCKEFELLER (Petrus Rockefeller, Catherina⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Petrus Rockefeller, Johann Philip Rockefeller, Johann Thiel Rockenfeller, Tonges Rockefeller, Johann Weilhelm Rockenfeller, Goddard Rockenfeller) was born on 02 Jul 1796 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She died on 26 Apr 1871 in Germantown, Columbia County, New York. She married **WILLIAM OVERBAUGH**. He was born on 06 Feb 1791 in Saugerties, New York. He died on 22 Dec 1857.

Eva Rockefeller and William Overbaugh had the following children:

i.

JOHN OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

ii.
AMANDA OVERBAUGH (daughter of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

iii.
ANNA ELIZA OVERBAUGH (daughter of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

iv.
AMBROSE OVERBAUGH (daughter of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

v.
PETER OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

vi.
WILLIAM OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

vii.
GILES OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

viii.
EPHRAIM OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

ix.
CYRUS OVERBAUGH (son of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

x.
MARY OVERBAUGH (daughter of William Overbaugh and Eva Rockefeller).

44.
JOHN W.7 SHARP (Petrus G.6, George P.5, Johann Peter4 Scherp, Jacob A.3 Scherp, Peter2 Scherp, Otto1 Scherp, Petrus G.6, George P.5, Johann Peter4, Jacob A.3 Scherp, Peter2 Scherp, Otto1 Scherp).

John W. Sharp had the following children:

i.

PETER G. SHARP (son of John W. Sharp).

ii.

JULIA SHARP (daughter of John W. Sharp). She died before 1924. She married NILES. She married JACK.

iii.

JANE SHARP (daughter of John W. Sharp). She married JACKSON.

64.

iv.

GERTRUDE SHARP (daughter of John W. Sharp). She married SMITH.

45.

REBECCA BROAS WOOD (Isabella⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Abraham Wood). She married **UNKNOWN KENNEDY**.

Rebecca Broas Wood and Unknown Kennedy had the following children:

i.

ABRAHAM W. KENNEDY (son of Unknown Kennedy and Rebecca Broas Wood).

ii.

SAMUEL KENNEDY (son of Unknown Kennedy and Rebecca Broas Wood).

iii.

JOHN ELSEFFER KENNEDY (son of Unknown Kennedy and Rebecca Broas Wood).

iv.

EDWARD M. KENNEDY (son of Unknown Kennedy and Rebecca Broas Wood).

v.

HENRY WHITEMAN KENNEDY (son of Unknown Kennedy and Rebecca Broas Wood).

46.

CATHERINE WEIDMAN (Rebecca⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Henry Weidman, Jacob Weidman). She married John Elseffer (son of David Elsever and Elizabeth Eckert) on 06 Jun 1819. He was born on 24 Aug 1798.

Notes for Catherine Weidman:

Information found at www.bearclaws.basken.com/henreb/ about Catherine Weidman, wife of John Elseffer

Notes for John Elseffer:

After his marriage to Catherine, Henry become the owner of the old Weitman homestead in the town of Red Hook, New York.

On August 24, 79 AD, Mount Vesuvius erupted, burying the Roman cities of Pompeii and Herculaneum in volcanic ash. An estimated 20,000 people died. This was 1,719 years to the day of John's birthday.

Source:<http://www.harcourtschool.com/activity/pompeii/>

Catherine Weidman and John Elseffer had the following children:

i.

HENRY D. ELSEFFER (son of John Elseffer and Catherine Weidman).

ii.

JACOB W. ELAEFER (son of John Elseffer and Catherine Weidman).

iii.

WILLIAM L. ELSEFFER (son of John Elseffer and Catherine Weidman).

47.

GEORGE SHARP (George G.⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George G.⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1813. He died on 03 Sep 1847 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married **ELIZABETH**.

Notes for George Sharp:

George died the year that famed American Outlaw Jesse James was born.

George Sharp and Elizabeth had the following children:

i.

JULIA SHARP (daughter of George Sharp and Elizabeth) was born in Oct 1841. She died on 19 Mar 1842.

Notes for Julia Sharp:

Death Notes:

Died in infancy

ii.

MARY AMILLIA SHARP (daughter of George Sharp and Elizabeth) was born on 25 Nov 1844. She died on 20 Jan 1866.

Notes for Mary Amillia Sharp:

Samuel Morse sent the first telegraphic message on May 1, 1844, the year of the birth of Mary Sharp. The message said, "What hath God wrought!" It was sent from Washington D.C. to Baltimore, Maryland. The installation of real time telegraph service did not occur till October 1861. Another famed icon of American History was affected by the telegraph. The Pony Express was inaugurated April 3, 1860 for its 1,966 mile run from St. Joseph, Missouri to Sacramento, California. The pressures of the War Between the States, plus the competition of the telegraph, caused the heroic Pony Express to operate only through October 1861.

Source: <http://www.morsehistoricsite.org/history/hist.html>

<http://www.ponyexpress.org/history.htm>

48.

JACON⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Jacon Sharp had the following children:

i.

JOHN SHARP (son of Jacon Sharp).

ii.

SARAH ORCELIA SHARP (daughter of Jacon Sharp). She married WALDRON.

Notes for Sarah Orcelia Sharp:

Mrs. Holland Sharpe Woodhull said in 1942, "As a child, I used to visit our cousin, Sarah Orcelia Sharpe Waldon, the only daughter of Jacob Sharpe in Cherry Valley, New York. At that time, I also knew a distant cousin, Louise Hutt of Cobleskill. Louise may be the grandchild of Mary Sharpe Hutt. Louise is now married, to whom I do not know, and would be a woman about 42 years old.

49.

JULIA ANN⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1811. She died in 1901 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. She married **STEPHEN MERENES**. He was born about 1802 in New York City, New York. He died on 13 Jan 1880 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

Julia Ann Sharp and Stephen Merenes had the following child:

i.
HENRY MERENES (son of Stephen Merenes and Julia Ann Sharp).

50.
PETER G.⁷ SHARPE (John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 25 Nov 1813. He died on 15 Aug 1893 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married **CHRISTIANA BROWN**. She was born about 01 May 1818. She died on 23 Sep 1865.

Notes for Peter G. Sharpe:

Peter was born the same year as was born Henry Ward Beecher (6/24/1813- 3/8/1887), a theologically liberal American Congregational minister of renown. Rev. Beecher's sister, Harriet Beecher Stowe was the author of "Uncle Tom's Cabin," the book published in 1852 which treats slavery as a central theme and contributed to growing public emotion that contributed to the forces which created the War Between the States.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry_Ward_Beecher

Peter owned the Sharon House Hotel situated on the Northeast corner of Centre and South Streets in Sharon Springs, Schoharie County, New York. It was constructed in the early 1850's and he opened the Hotel in 1882. The hotel burned on November 21, 1926, over thirty years after his death. Suzanne and I visited its site during our visit to New York State in 1988.

Source: "New Topographical Atlas," Schohaire County, New York)

Notes for Christiana Brown:

Her Christian character is given testimony on her grave marker, "A friend of the friendless, a faithful wife, an affectionate mother, a consistent Christian."

Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown had the following children:

65.
i.
PETER G.⁸ SHARPE (son of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown).

66.
ii.

MARY JANE SHARPE (daughter of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown) was born in 1846. She died in 1903. She married UNKNOWN JENKINS.

67.

iii.

JULIA E SHARPE (daughter of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown) was born on 05 Mar 1847 in New York. She died between 06 Jul-10 Aug 1912. She married (1) JONAS M KILMER (son of Daniel Kilmer and Maria Shafer) in 1869. He was born on 11 Apr 1843 in Cobleskill, Schoharie County, New York. He died in 1912 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York.

iv.

JOHN W. SHARPE (son of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown) was born on 25 Feb 1850. He died on 12 Mar 1898.

68.

v.

GERTRUDE SHARPE (daughter of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown) was born in 1855. She died in 1922. She married J. ERVIN SMITH.

vi.

ALLIE SHARPE (daughter of Peter G. Sharpe and Christiana Brown) was born in 1859. She died in 1941.

Notes for Allie Sharpe:

Allie Sharp was born in the same year that ground was broken for the Suez Canal on April 25, 1859. In that year, abolitionist John Brown, hoping to start an anti-slavery rebellion on October 16, led 21 men in a raid on a federal armory at Harpers Ferry in present-day West Virginia. (The raid was put down and Brown was executed for treason.)

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Suez_Canal
<http://www.wvculture.org/History/jnobrown.html>

51.

REBECCA⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1814. She married Seth P. Branch in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

Rebecca Sharp and Seth P. Branch had the following children:

69.

i.

MARY BRANCH (daughter of Seth P. Branch and Rebecca Sharp). She married GEORGE FRENCH.

ii.
ELSIE BRANCH (daughter of Seth P. Branch and Rebecca Sharp).

52.
DAVID⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 30 May 1821.

David Sharp had the following children:

70.
i.
BEMENT SHARP (son of David Sharp).

ii.
ELIZABETH SHARP (daughter of David Sharp) was born about 1845. She died before 12 Jul 1940 in Childless. She married DEAL.

53.
MARY⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1822. She married **UNKNOWN HUTT**.

Mary Sharp and Unknown Hutt had the following children:

i.
JAMES HUTT (son of Unknown Hutt and Mary Sharp).

ii.
JOHN SHARP HUTT (son of Unknown Hutt and Mary Sharp).

iii.
MARY HUTT (daughter of Unknown Hutt and Mary Sharp). She died in Young and unmarried.

iv.
WILLIAM HUTT (son of Unknown Hutt and Mary Sharp) was born about 1862. He died in Unmarried.

54.
JOHN ELSEFER⁷ SHARP II (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹

Scherp) was born on 25 Jan 1830 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on 18 May 1897 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married (1) **SARAH LAVENNA KELLOGG** (daughter of Lansing Kellogg and Caroline Bishop) on 01 Aug 1857 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She was born on 07 Feb 1840 in Charlestown, Portage County, Ohio. She died on 01 Aug 1877 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married (2) **MARY E. THOMPSON COPE** on 26 Jul 1878 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She was born in 1844.

Notes for John Elsefer Sharp II:

The year John Elsefer Sharp II was born, the 21st President of the United States, Chester A. Arthur was elected. Emily Dickinson, an American poet, was born. Belva Lockwood was born. She became the first woman lawyer to practice before the Supreme Court and to be nominated for the US Presidency. John was born the year of the birth of Caroline Astor (9/22/1830 - 10/30/1908), the American aristocratic leader of New York high society.

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Caroline_Webster_Schermerhorn_Astor
"The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 392-395.

The first passenger railroad in the United States began service between Baltimore and Elliott's Mills, Maryland on May 24, 1830, the year of John's birth. Later in John's life, he worked for the Erie Railroad. Such was his occupation reflected in the US Census of 1880 for his household.

John is my great grandfather. The family at this stage continued in the Lutheran Church, the historic Christian practice of his ancestry. He moved his family from Sharon Springs, Schoharie County, New York to Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio about 1850. Here is a background about the city name, Ravenna.

Ravenna [ra'ven:a], the Italian city for which Ravenna, Ohio is named, is a [city](#) and [comune](#) in the [Emilia-Romagna](#) region of [Italy](#). The city is inland, but is connected to the [Adriatic Sea](#) by a canal. Ravenna was the [capital city](#) of the [Western Roman Empire](#) from 402 until 476. It was later the capital of the [Kingdom of the Ostrogoths](#) and the [Exarchate of Ravenna](#) until 751. From that year until the invasion of [Franks](#), it was the seat of the king of the [Lombards](#) and equalled to [Pavia](#) by [Aistulf](#). It is presently the capital of the [Province of Ravenna](#). At 652.89 km² (252.08 sq mi), Ravenna is the second-largest [comune](#) in land area in Italy, although it is only a little more than half the size of the largest, [Rome](#).

Though John Elsefer Sharp II was listed as a farmer in the 1860 Census and a stone mason in the 1870 Census, it is thought that John spent most of his career working on the Erie Railroad. We have located no military record for him during the War Between the States. We assumed he worked on the railroad throughout the time of that War.

Shown in the 1880 Census for John's household was a 19 year old white female servant named Phoebe Roberts. This indicates some degree affluence for the family, to have had a live-in servant.

John died May 18, 1897, the year William McKinley was inaugurated as President of the United States, later to be assassinated. That year, the electron was discovered by J. J. Thomson that year, and it was Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee year. Queen Victoria is my 29th cousin, four times removed.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 450-451.

Notes for Sarah Lavenna Kellogg:

Sarah Lavenna Kellogg was born February 7, 1840, the year James Fenimore Cooper's best seller was published, "The Pathfinder." Claude Monet, famous French painter, was born in 1840, as was Peter Ilich Tchaikovsky, Russian composer... "The 1812 Overture," etc.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 406-407

Sarah was born just three days before Britain's Queen Victoria married Prince Albert of Saxe Coburg-Gotha.

Source: <http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/PRvictoria.htm>

Sarah's marriage into the Sharp clan truly brought a strong heritage into our family. Besides being our link to the descendants of Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford, the Kellogg family includes Frank Billings Kellogg, fifth cousin once removed, a US Senator, US Secretary of State who also was the 1929 winner of the Nobel Peace Prize. The Kellogg's also have Will Keith Kellogg, the founder of the cereal company by that name, who was Sarah's fifth cousin. Another Kellogg relative was Charles Curtis, a fifth cousin once removed, who was the 31st Vice President of the United States (1929-1933). He served with President Herbert Hoover. Sarah is the 5th cousin to Will Keith Kellogg, the inventor of corn flakes dry cereal, who went on to create quite a fortune through that enterprise.

Important to Texans is that we think Sarah is the half fifth cousin to John (Johnny) Benjamin Kellogg, Jr., one of the valiant men who died in the Battle of the Alamo on March 6, 1836, fighting for the independence of Texas from Mexico. That was less than four years before Sarah was born. We say we think this, as the entire line cannot be confirmed by my research, and there is some debate among Kellogg researchers about those connections.

John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavenna Kellogg had the following children:

71.

i.

ALFRED LANSING⁸ SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavenna Kellogg) was born on 21 Nov 1858 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 19 Apr 1916 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York, his home @ 212 Court Street. He married (1) LUCY R. OAKLEY about 1888. She was born on 12 Jan 1865 in South Carolina. She died on 10 Feb 1893 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) CATHERINE LEAVELL (daughter of John Henry Leavell and Lula Holland) on 28 Mar 1895 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 21 Oct 1873 in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas. She died between 1900-1910. He married (3) ADDIE C. CROWELL (daughter of Benjamin F. Crowell and Louisa Hill) on 28 May 1884. She was born on 28 Jan 1866. She died on 02 Jun 1885. He married (4) ALLIE E after 1910.

72.

ii.

DWIGHT ELSEFER SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavenna Kellogg) was born on 12 Jul 1861 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 23 Sep 1932 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He married Eva Grace Jones (daughter of David W. Jones) on 05 Jun 1881 in Greenville, Mercer County, Pennsylvania. She was born on 10 Oct 1861 in Bedford, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. She died on 07 Feb 1943 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.

73.

iii.

HENRY SETH SHARPE (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Sarah Lavenna Kellogg) was born on 26 Aug 1874 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 20 Mar 1951 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Mattie de Noailles Simons (daughter of James Alfred Simons and Charrie Elizabeth Eubank) on 07 Jun 1900 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 20 Aug 1876 in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 22 Feb 1944 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

John Elsefer Sharp II and Mary E. Thompson Cope had the following child:

74.

iv.

CHARLES R. SHARP (son of John Elsefer Sharp II and Mary E. Thompson Cope) was born on 23 Nov 1880. He died on 10 Dec 1950. He married HELEN. She was born in 1893. She died after 1983.

55.

HENRY⁷ SHARPE (John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1832 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died on 12 Oct 1905 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He married **ADDIE HUDSON**. She was born in 1842. She died in 1940.

Notes for Henry Sharpe:

The year Henry was born, the first streetcar - a horse-drawn vehicle called the John Mason - went into operation in New York City on November 14, 1832

Henry was a brother of John Elsefer Sharp II, and was the namesake of John's son, Henry. Henry was my grandfather, known after his 1895 move to Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas as Harry. We knew him as Papa Sharpe.

Henry Sharpe and Addie Hudson had the following children:

i.

WILLIAM⁸ SHARPE (son of Henry Sharpe and Addie Hudson).

75.

ii.

MARY SHARPE (daughter of Henry Sharpe and Addie Hudson). She married WOODBRIDGE.

56.

THOMAS K.⁷ SHARP (John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1837 in Sharon Spring, Schoharie County, New York. He died in 1899 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York. He married **BETSEY DREW**. She was born in 1840. She died in 1921 in Sharon Spings, Schoharie County, New York.

Notes for Thomas K. Sharp:

Thomas came from New York City, but was born near Sharon, New York. In 1888, he purchased the Sharon House Hotel in Sharon, New York from his older brother, Peter G. Sharp.

The Sharon House had been built in the early 1850's by Henry Moyer. Later, Fred Eigen owned it. He sold the hotel to Peter G. Sharp and Bement P. Sharp. I cannot identify who Bement was, but probably was kin. The hotel was owned by H. Benard Grossman when it burned in 1926, not to be restored. (Source: New Topographical Atlas, Schohaire County, New York, pp 48-50 & 55)

Thomas K. Sharp and Betsey Drew had the following children:

i.

ELLA⁸ SHARP (daughter of Thomas K. Sharp and Betsey Drew). She died in Unmarried.

ii.

WILLIAM B. SHARP (son of Thomas K. Sharp and Betsey Drew) was born in 1864. He died in 1865.

Generation 8

57.

LEMUEL WALTER SHARP (Martin Sharp, John Sharp, Philip⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Martin Sharp, John Sharp, Philip⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 29 Jan 1848 in Massena, New York. He married Sara Jeanette Erwin on 17 Oct 1892 in Jackson, Arkansas. She was born on 08 Aug 1860 in LaCrosse, Arkansas.

Notes for Lemuel Walter Sharp:

Lemuel was born the year Louis Comfort Tiffany (2/18/1848 -1/17/1933), the American painter, decorator and designer, was born. Louis founded the Tiffany Glass Company, which no longer exists, in 1885. His father, Charles Lewis Tiffany, previously had founded the famous Tiffany & Company jewelry store, in 1837.

We have unconfirmed report that Lemuel had a first wife and children (none of whose names we know) in Iowa and subsequently married Sara Jeanette Erwin in Arkansas. Sara is the great, great grandmother of Paige Harper who gave me this report 2011-09-11 by e-mail.

Source: http://www.artcyclopedia.com/artists/tiffany_louis_comfort.html

Lemuel Walter Sharp and Sara Jeanette Erwin had the following child:

76.

i.

GERTRUDE SHARP (daughter of Lemuel Walter Sharp and Sara Jeanette Erwin) was born on 04 Jan 1895 in Jacksonport, Arkansas. She died in Jul 1987 in Holly Grove, Arkansas. She married JOSEPH ALEXANDER JAMES. He was born on 20 Nov 1875 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He died in Phoenix, Arizona.

58.

WILLIAM WALLACE CLEMENTS (Rhoda⁷ Sharp, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Samuel Clements). He married **MATILDA GRAY**.

William Wallace Clements and Matilda Gray had the following child:

77.

i.

GEORGE W CLEMENTS (son of William Wallace Clements and Matilda Gray). He married E. DACIE THOMPSON.

59.

PHILIP⁸ SHARPE (Theron⁷, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Theron⁷, Philip⁶, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Philip Sharpe had the following child:

78.

i.

ZILLAH SHARPE (daughter of Philip Sharpe).

60.

PHILIP⁸ SHARP (William H.⁷, Jacob⁶ Scherp, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, William H.⁷, Jacob⁶, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born about 1852 in Huron County, Ohio. He died on 09 Nov 1877. He married **ADAH WAYNE**. She was born in 1857. She died in 1936.

Notes for Philip Sharp:

Death Notes:

Died in a cistern cave in

Philip Sharp and Adah Wayne had the following child:

i.

EMILY⁹ SHARP (daughter of Philip Sharp and Adah Wayne) was born in 1875. She died in 1905.

61.

CHARLES EUGENE⁸ SHARP (William H.⁷, Jacob⁶ Scherp, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, William H.⁷, Jacob⁶, Johann Jacob⁵ Scherp, Johannes⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 03 Jan 1860 in California. He married Mary Lulu Bates on 05 Jan 1918. She was born on 25 Dec 1882 in Walla Walla, Washington. She died before 2000.

Notes for Charles Eugene Sharp:

Charles Eugues (Gene) Sharp was born the same year as was Annie_Oakley(8/13/1860 - 11/3/1926), the American markswoman who starred in Buffalo Bill's Wild West show.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Annie_Oakley

Gene is my fifth cousin, twice removed.

Notes for Mary Lulu Bates:

Mary Lulu BAtes was born on Christmas Day, 1882. On Dec. 11, 1882, Fiorello H. La Guardia, the former mayor of New York City for three consecutive terms, was born.

Source: <http://www.answers.com/topic/fiorello-la-guardia>

Charles Eugene Sharp and Mary Lulu Bates had the following children:

i.

EVA MAY⁹ SHARP (daughter of Charles Eugene Sharp and Mary Lulu Bates).

ii.

CHARLES LEROY SHARP (son of Charles Eugene Sharp and Mary Lulu Bates).

iii.

WILLIAM EUGENE SHARP (son of Charles Eugene Sharp and Mary Lulu Bates) was born on 18 Nov 1918. He married SCOTTIE.

62.

MARSHALL H. SHARP (John G. Sharp, George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John G. Sharp, George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). He married **MARY L. VAN HOESEN**.

Marshall H. Sharp and Mary L. Van hoesen had the following child:

79.

i.

BUDDINGTON SHARPE (son of Marshall H. Sharp and Mary L. Van hoesen) was born on 27 Jul 1874 in North Greenbush, Rensselaer County, New York. He died on 02 Nov 1938 in Samaritan Hospital, Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. He married Jennie G. Garrison on 20 Feb 1902 in Rensselaer, Rensselaer County, New York.

63.

MARY BAYLES (Sarah Clarissa⁷ Sharpe, Abraham⁶ Sharp, Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, William J. Bayles) was born on 12 Dec 1867 in Garnett, Kanasa. She married David Taylor Holman on 11 Jan 1888 in Bon Ton, Indian Territory, Oklahoma. He died on 05 Feb 1947 in McCurtain County, Oklahoma.

Mary Bayles and David Taylor Holman had the following child:

80.

i.

ALMA HOLMAN (daughter of David Taylor Holman and Mary Bayles) was born on 30 Nov 1903 in Naples, Texas. She married Homer Allen Morgan on 14 Nov 1925 in Idabel, McCurtain, Oklahoma.

64.

GERTRUDE SHARP (John W.⁷, Petrus G.⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John W.⁷, Petrus G.⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). She married **SMITH**.

Gertrude Sharp and Smith had the following children:

i.

HILDA SMITH (daughter of Smith and Gertrude Sharp). She married ARTHUR ZIEGELMEYR.

ii.

LEWIS SMITH (son of Smith and Gertrude Sharp).

iii.

JAMES SMITH (son of Smith and Gertrude Sharp).

65.

PETER G.⁸ SHARPE (Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Peter G. Sharpe had the following child:

i.

PETER G. SHARP (son of Peter G. Sharpe).

66.

MARY JANE⁸ SHARPE (Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1846. She died in 1903. She married **UNKNOWN JENKINS**.

Mary Jane Sharpe and Unknown Jenkins had the following child:

81.

i.

CHRISTINE SHARPE JENKINS (daughter of Unknown Jenkins and Mary Jane Sharpe) was born in 1876. She married STEPHENS.

67.

JULIA E⁸ SHARPE (Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 05 Mar 1847 in New York. She died between 06 Jul-10 Aug 1912. She married (1) **JONAS M KILMER** (son of Daniel Kilmer and Maria Shafer) in 1869. He was born on 11 Apr 1843 in Cobleskill, Schoharie County, New York. He died in 1912 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York.

Notes for Julia E Sharpe:

Julia Sharpe is a half first cousin, twice removed to me.

In the same year that Julia was born, Thomas Alva Edison (2/11/1847 -10/18/1931), the American inventor holding 1,093 patents, was born. Thomas A. Edison, one of the premiere inventors in American History, is the sixth cousin, once removed, to United States President, Theodore (Teddy) Roosevelt. Teddy is the fifth cousin to U S President Franklin D. Roosevelt, my half eighth cousin. Also, Teddy's niece, Eleanor Roosevelt, married President Franklin D. Roosevelt. So again we see much indirect relationship with very interesting personalities of our historic American stage.

Julia was born the year that Joseph Pulitzer, influential 19th-century American newspaper editor and publisher, was born in Hungary, on April 10, 1847. The year of Julia's birth also brought into the world Scottish born inventor, Alexander Graham Bell.

Source:<http://www.thomasedison.com/biog.htm>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Graham_Bell
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joseph_Pulitzer

Adding to the interest of family ties, near and far, the mention above about Thomas Edison's relation to our family through the Roosevelt connections can be expanded to remember a business relationship Edison had. Dr. Goslin, credentials described below, told me that Edison purchased the supplies he used to create the first electric light bulb from a drug store in New Brunswick, New Jersey owned by Frederick B. Kilmer, the father of famed American poet Joyce Kilmer (formal name being Alfred Joyce Kilmer). Joyce Kilmer is the third cousin, once removed to Julia E. Sharpe's husband, Jonas M. Kilmer.

It may be conjectured that the family was Presbyterian in its Christian affiliation, since Julia left \$2,000 in her will to the North Presbyterian Church, which today is at 38 Broad Avenue, Binghamton, New York. She detailed various funds and items of value to named relatives and friends that totaled over \$160,000. The residue and remainder of her estate was left to her son and only child, Willis Sharpe Kilmer. There was no public estimate of the value of that residue, but my impression is that it would be considered by most people as somewhat substantial. So, the share to the church certainly was modest.

Source: Binghamton Press, August 15, 1912, article, "Mrs. J. M. Kilmer Remembers Many," about distribution of her will.

A Daughters of the American Revolution inquiry I made in 2007 about any of its members being proven from American Revolutionary soldier, Lt. George P. Sharp, they said that Julia Sharpe Kilmer was the very first member confirmed as descended from Lt. Sharp.

According to a 2011-11-23 e-mail I received from Dr. Sheldon (Shel) Gosline of Ithaca, New York, he said that Julia did not remarry following Jonas' death. Among other things, Dr. Gosline is a genealogical researcher in the Kilmer family lines.

Notes for Jonas M Kilmer:

Jonas was president of the patent medicine company as well as the local bank. In addition, he developed real estate in the Binghamton area, according to my friend, Steven Palmatier.

The 1888, 1889 and 1890 Bingham Telephone Directories list him at Dr. Kilmer & Company, #14 Virgil.

Source Information: Ancestry.com Binghamton, New York Directories, 1888-90. [database online] Provo, UT: Ancestry.com, 2000. Original data: Binghamton, NY, 1888: J. E. Williams, 1888. Binghamton, NY, 1889: J. E. Williams, 1889. Binghamton, NY, 1890: J. E. Williams, 1890.

Jonas was a graduate of the Bryant and Stratton Business College in Albany, after which he worked for a year in the general store of Joseph Taylor of Schoharie Court House, and then worked the next eighteen years in the mercantile business in New York City with several different firms, rising to important positions. His brother convinced him to move to Binghamton in 1881, where he ran the business end of the "patent medicine" business as an equal partner. In 1892 he bought out Dr. S. Andral Kilmer's interest in the company, though some would say he "swindled" his brother in the deal; the purchase price is unknown. Jonas' son, Willis Sharpe Kilmer, became the Head of Advertising for the company, and business began to increase rapidly. The company was incorporated in 1909 as Dr. Kilmer & Company and had branch offices in New York, Chicago, Rio De Janeiro, Brazil and Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies.

In 1899, Jonas Kilmer was elected Director of The People's Bank of Binghamton, in which capacity he served from October 2, 1899 until February 9, 1907. Then he was elected President; he served in this capacity until his death. On December 4, 1907, he was chosen as a trustee of Binghamton Savings Bank and also served as President of the Binghamton Press from 1904 until his death. People's Bank merged with Broome County Trust Company on April 20, 1914 and became People's Trust Company. From 1893 to 1908, Jonas Kilmer also served as a member of the Board of Police Commissioners. Jonas Kilmer died in Binghamton in 1912, but not without first giving all the credit of the success of the family business to his son, Willis Sharpe Kilmer.

Source: <http://www.antiquebottles.com/kilmer.html>

Julia E Sharpe and Jonas M Kilmer had the following child:

i.

WILLIS SHARPE KILMER (son of Jonas M Kilmer and Julia E Sharpe) was born on 18 Oct 1868 in Brooklyn, New York. He died on 12 Jul 1940 in Windsor, New York. He married (1) SARAH JANE EMILY WELLS (daughter of Ephraim Rayworth Wells and Laura Millicent Oulton) after 1920. She was born about 1896 in Pennsylvania. She died about 1985. He married (2) BEATRICE RICHARDSON (daughter of Robert Richardson) in 1895. She was born in 1873.

Notes for Willis Sharpe Kilmer:

[Willis Sharpe Kilmer](#) is my half second cousin, once removed. Our ancestor in common is John Elsefer Sharp, Willis' great grandfather and my great, great grandfather. Willis is descended through John and his first wife, Eve Markle. I am descended through John and his second wife, Elizabeth Bodine.

Willis Sharpe Kilmer was born October 18, 1868 in Brooklyn, New York. His family moved to Binghamton, New York in 1878 where he lived the rest of his life, which ended in 1941.

Willis Sharpe Kilmer was born on the first anniversary of the United States' acquisition of Alaska from Russia. He was born in the year that the Great Train Robbery took place near Marshfield, Indiana, as seven members of the Reno gang made off with \$96,000 in cash, gold and bonds.

Source:<http://home.mindspring.com/~railroadstories/rrmmv1n1/great1.htm>

"Binghamton is a city in the Southern Tier of New York in the United States. It is near the Pennsylvania border, in a bowl-shaped valley at the confluence of the Susquehanna and Chenango Rivers. Binghamton is the county seat of Broome County and is the principal city and cultural center of the Greater Binghamton metropolitan area (also known as the Triple Cities), home to a quarter million people. The population of the city itself, according to the 2010 census, is 47,376.

"The city was named after William Bingham, a wealthy Philadelphian who bought the surrounding land in 1792. Before that, the first known people of European descent to come to the area were the troops of the Sullivan Expedition in 1779, during the American Revolutionary War.

"The community was first settled around 1802 at the junction of the Susquehanna and Chenango rivers and was known as **Chenango Point**. Binghamton was first incorporated in 1834 as a village of the Town of Binghamton. Binghamton became a city in 1867. Abel Bennett, who was elected as secretary on January 30, 1845 of the Pennsylvania Coal Company, was the city's first mayor. His extensive property on the city's west side is known as the Abel Bennett Tract."

*http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Binghamton,_New_York

The Cleveland (Ohio) Plain Dealer newspaper article by Dan Parker in the Sunday, December 8, 1946 issue provides very interesting information on Willis Sharpe Kilmer, published some six years after his death. The heading claimed, "Everything the Patent Medicine King Touched Turned to Gold - Even Horse Racing." He was known to have amassed a \$10 million plus fortune, mostly on a cure-all patent medicine known as Swamp Root, but also in newspaper publishing, real estate development and horse racing.

The greatest medicine he gave the public was what was considered a bag of horse bones named Exterminator, the winner of the Kentucky Derby on May 11, 1918 in a field of eight contenders. The jockey riding the winner was William Knapp, the breeder was F. D Knight and the trainer was Henry McDaniel. In 1928, Willis was the breeder for the winner of the Kentucky Derby, Reigh Count. That horse was ridden by jockey Charlie Lang, trained by Bert Mitchell, and owned by Mrs. John D. Hertz. That same year, Reigh Count was voted the American Award for Horse of the Year. Also in that 1928 Derby, Willis owned the 11th place horse out of 22 running, Sun Beau. The rider was jockey John Craigmyle and the trainer was Charles W. Carroll. Willis, of course, was the breeder as well. This horse racing information came from an Internet search on Willis' name.

Another major source of the Kilmer family wealth under the leadership of Willis was vast elements of real estate development. He built the first sky scrapper in Binghamton, New York, a towering six stories high! It was the Kilmer Building, 141 Chenango Street, built in 1903, which was originally used as the home of the Kilmer product, Swamp Root. It was at the corner of Chenango and Lewis Streets.

"When you step off the railroad train, the Swamp-Root laboratory is the first striking object that confronts you - a beautiful, white, high-towering building." This description of a first impression on arriving in Binghamton and seeing the Kilmer Building, appeared in a 1917 issue of *New York Sunday World*. The article continued: "In many respects this building stands unique. The main office is wholly unlike anything of the kind in the country. The massive columns of solid marble and beautiful hand-carved molding, cornices and ceiling, and the marble mosaic floor, is of a type that forces admiration."

Even in 2010 when the Kilmer Building was undergoing renovation (there have been several owners over the years), the project head was quoted as saying about the Kilmer Building that it is "one of the last riveted steel buildings made, and will probably be here for another 500 years."

*<http://nyslandmarks.com/treasures/07sep.htm>

About 1914, Kilmer brought Alfred (Fred) Lansing Sharpe up from Texas to manage his buildings. Fred is a first cousin to Willis' mother, Julia Sharpe Kilmer. In 1904, Fred had become the first Republican elected to a state office in Texas, following the Days of Reconstruction, Post War Between the States. In 1916,

Fred's life ended with a self-inflicted gunshot wound, following an argument and shooting of Fred's daughter, Holland.

He generally was referred to by his full name of Willis Sharpe Kilmer, with the emphasis on the middle name. This not only accounted for the strong heritage of his Mother, but a general acknowledgement about the acumen he was perceived to possess. This reflected his success in the four wildly divergent endeavors he pursued, medicine, publishing, real estate development and horse racing.

Kilmer was age ten when the family moved to Binghamton. His father obtained an interest in the proprietary medicine business owned by Dr. S. Andral Kilmer, Willis' uncle. Their product, Swamp Root, was reputed to be a cure-all for kidney, liver and bladder ailments. During those years, the business was mostly in and around Binghamton.

This all changed when Willis returned home from his Cornell University education in marketing. His first step was to insert advertisements in small newspapers all over the country. It was one of the first national advertising campaigns in the country, a bold act which almost drove the small company into bankruptcy. However, sales gradually increased into a steady stream of growing and significant business.

All went well with the Kilmers until the turn of the century, when newspapers and magazines began to attack patent medicine firms which made extravagant claims for their products. Swamp Root, the maiden aunt's favorite beverage when she wanted to get a "glow" without losing her membership in the Women's Christian Temperance Union, was as high on the list of nostrums under fire, as it was in alcoholic content - 12%.

The result of the campaign against the medicine makers was to bring about stricter regulatory laws.

By this time, young Kilmer, now in control of the company, had come to regard the City of Binghamton as his feudal estate. Many of the townsfolk worked for him, and the Kilmer wealth had a powerful influence on the local politics.

Kilmer was a big, impressive looking man, six feet one inch tall, weighing 215 pounds and crowned with a shock of iron gray hair, which later turned pure white (that's a description of me today, except I'm not quite all white hair yet). Under beetling eyebrows, he had a pair of piercing blue-gray eyes which turned dark whenever he was challenged. An immaculate dresser, he always carried a cane as his scepter of office as Baron of Binghamton. If common folk weren't frightened or at least awed by all these props, there was the Baron's deep, booming voice to keep them in line.

More extensive light is shown in the following material taken from *Seward's History of Binghamton and Broome County*, pages 148-149. I've paraphrased it for you.

Swamp Root is still available on the market today, and I purchased four bottles recently at over \$5 each for the four ounce bottles! I notice it is 10% alcohol, which I assume adds to its attractiveness.

In 2004, I was phoned by Steven Palmatier, who lives in Greene, New York, near the Binghamton area. We planned to compare some information he has. Steven is the grandson of a man who was an employee of Willis Sharpe Kilmer, and a distant relative of Willis. I am indebted to Steven for sharing much of his Willis Sharpe Kilmer files, which has enabled me to enhance greatly this report on Mr. Kilmer.

Steven told me that Willis died while at his country estate, Sky Lake, out side of Windsor, New York. It is now a Methodist Camp (conference meeting grounds). Kilmer also was a founding member of the Binghamton Country Club, being an admirer of the sport of playing golf.

There is a very interesting source on the Internet giving a narrative about Willis Sharpe Kilmer, by a Mr. John E. Golley, (e-mail: ByGolley@email.msn.com) at the web site address:

<http://www.antiquebottles.com/kilmer.html>

Below is an excerpt:

"Willis Sharpe Kilmer was born in Brooklyn, New York on October 18, 1869. He graduated from Cornell University in 1880, and went to work in the family business. Willis was put in charge of the advertising department of Dr. Kilmer and Company, which led to a swift increase in business. Advertising in the late 1800's was not the "science" that it is today, and Willis Sharpe Kilmer was one of advertising's earliest pioneers. His first wife was Beatrice Richardson whose socially prominent father was one of the brightest executives in a fledgling newspaper advertising agency in New York City. Willis Kilmer had a more metropolitan upbringing than many of his peers, and his relationship with Mr. Richardson and his family connections all helped benefit Willis and his new ideas. Dr. Kilmer and Company utilized all the forms of advertising of the day, including painted wooden signs, posters and printed circulars, but with the entrance of Willis' leadership, began purchasing advertisement space in newspapers, expounding the virtues of their numerous cures. They were amongst the fore-runners in printing Almanacs, which not only would list the normal items, such as moon phases, best planting times and the like, but at every turn of the page, listed one or more of the products, printed testimonials for the same and helped diagnose 'ailments' of which one of their products would 'cure.'

"The packaging of their products was also easily noticed on the shelf. For ease of finding the correct cure, their Heart Remedy had an embossed heart on it, Swamp Root Kidney Cure had a kidney embossed on it and so forth, and their packaging was bright orange, with the likeness of a whiskered Dr. S. Andral Kilmer, printed boldly on the front. The package also invited customers to write to Dr. Kilmer for advice and prescription, which, long after Dr. S. Andral Kilmer had sold his share of the business, caused Dr. Kilmer to initiate a lawsuit against his brother and nephew in which he accused Dr. Kilmer and Company of representing him as the physician in charge of their medical department. He contended that they pretended to give medical advice and prescribe medicines for diseases which they pretended to diagnose. When a lower court ruled against Dr. Kilmer and Company, Willis pursued the suit in The Appellate Court, and in 1917, the decision against the company was reversed. It was Willis Sharpe Kilmer's advertising prowess, as well as his 'muscle' via political and professional contacts, that made Swamp Root a household word. When other patent medicines were losing popularity, due to The Pure Food and Drug Act, as well as an increased respect for medical science, Swamp Root was still filling the Kilmer coffers. When asked what Swamp Root was good for, Willis Kilmer once replied, 'About a million dollars a year!'

"Patent medicine wasn't the only thing in which Willis Sharp Kilmer was involved. On April 11, 1904, Mr. Kilmer founded *The Binghamton Press*, which became a very well-respected newspaper in the country. It has been alleged, although never proven, that he started the newspaper for the purpose of putting *The Binghamton Evening Herald* out of business, and he also could control the advertising of various patent medicines and any articles condemning the same. There were several people, such as Samuel Hopkins Adams, who were very much against patent medicines, and were lobbying very hard for the passage of The Pure Food and Drug Act. Mr. Kilmer was very successful in 'squashing their stories, and did eventually put *The Evening Herald*, run by his long-time personal and political enemy Guy Beardsley, out of business. Mr. Beardsley later sued Willis Sharpe Kilmer, charging conspiracy to put him out of business; Beardsley lost the suit.

"Willis Sharpe Kilmer was also a very fine judge of horses. The family mansion is still located on Riverside Drive in Binghamton, and on the surrounding grounds, Mr. Kilmer built Sun Briar Court, which had a 1/5 mile indoor track, an outdoor track connected to a half-mile circular track, 100 fire-proof stalls, and the main stable, included offices, quarters and a clubhouse. The Kilmer racing colors were brown, green and orange. He owned many fine horses; Genie, the son of Man O'War, Sun Briar, Sun Beau and Exterminator, which won the 1918 Kentucky Derby, and was the leading money winner for four straight seasons. Sun Beau held the American record for money won, until Sea Biscuit broke the record in 1939. Mr. Kilmer owned a large estate on the Rappahannock River in Virginia known as Remlik (Kilmer spelled backwards), as well as a game preserve near Binghamton, called Sky Lake. He was a pioneer in forest and game preservation in New York as well as in Virginia. He established the Kilmer Pathological Laboratory in Binghamton, and started Binghamton's first nine-hole golf course, which later became the Binghamton Country Club.

"Willis Sharpe Kilmer died of pneumonia on July 12, 1940, leaving an estate estimated at \$10 to \$15 million dollars, and is interred in the family mausoleum in Floral Park Cemetery in Binghamton, New York.

"After World War II, his second wife, Sarah Jane Wells, sold the rights to make and manufacture Swamp Root to Medtech Laboratories of Cody, Wyoming. The six-story Kilmer Building, built in 1903 after the original building was damaged by fire, still stands at 141 Chenango Street, and Swamp Root was still on the shelves of the E. C. McKallor Drug Company in Binghamton in 1983. It can still be ordered today, more than almost 120 years after it was first produced, a testament to the advertising skill of Willis Sharpe Kilmer and the strength of the Kilmer name and reputation.

About in 1914,

Steven Palmatier loaned me a paper-bound book, well over 100 pages long, that used as the catalog for cautioning off the race horse stock of Willis' estate on October 30, 1940 at the Farm, Court Manor, near New Market, Virginia. The elaborate book gave the schedule for the day, including lunch, displayed an inventory of all the stallions, weanlings, and brood mares, had an individual page devoted for the genealogy and pedigree of each of the 102 horses being sold, including photographs of a number of them, and a table showing the race winnings of Kilmer annually, totaling \$3,919,519 for the previous 18 years. This, of course was not all of his winnings, for we know he owned a Kentucky Derby winner in 1918. This table of winnings begins at 1922. The book states that Kilmer's horses had won over 220 races in 1940 alone. The Forward in the book thoroughly establishes the preeminence of Willis Sharpe Kilmer in the world of thoroughbred horse racing.

Here is a web site that gives a history for Exterminator, who it shows won over a quarter of a million dollars in his races:

<http://www.thoroughbredchampions.com/gallery/extinator.htm>

Bingham was an interesting town. "Located in the Southern Tier of New York state where the Susquehanna and Chenango rivers meet, the city is the birthplace of IBM, Endicott-Johnson Shoes and the Link Co., which developed flight training simulators. Binghamton is home to cartoonist Johnny Hart, creator of "B.C." and "Wizard of Id." Also born there: TV producer and 'The Twilight Zone' creator Rod Serling."

Source:<http://www.gannett.com/about/map/ataglance/bingham.htm>

As an aside, IBM was my employer in 1957-58 half time as a college student, and full time from 1962-1969. Those placements were in Sherman, TX and in New Orleans, LA, where I met my wife, Suzanne Margaret Boggess.

Willis Sharpe Kilmer, not only is an extraordinarily interesting historical man, he is a primary reason which led me into the interesting pursuit of genealogy and the learning more extensively about my family ancestry and heritage.

It started about 1978 with my brother-in-law, Victor (Vic) Marcus Ehlers, Jr. (1923-1985). My father, Dwight Alfred Sharpe (1901-1981) had mentioned to him something about potentially being heir to a portion of a significant state. He mentioned Maybelle Alberta Sharpe (1883-1973), his first cousin, as someone who had tracked the information on this estate. Vic was able to contact the daughter of Maybelle Alberta Sharpe, whose name was Alberta Killie (who was my second cousin). She passed on information about the estate of Willis Sharpe Kilmer.

In my files is a PDF copy of the Bingham Press issue of Tuesday, February 20, 1945, page 15 (7th column from the left, toward the bottom, the first item in the "Legal Notices" section). Since Willis Sharpe Kilmer died without ever giving issue to any children, his estate was left to all of his lateral relatives alive at the time, with his widow given the privilege to enjoy the estate throughout her lifetime before

distribution was made to the lateral relatives. The notice listed all of what the attorneys at the time understood were the legal lateral relatives. My father, Dwight Alfred Sharpe is one of them listed.

A reality affecting greatly the administration of this estate is the fact that when Willis married his second wife, to whom he was married at his death, she was a very young woman. At the time of their marriage about 1920, he was age 62 and Sarah Jane Emily Wells Sharpe was age 24. Additionally, Sarah Jane lived to the age of 81, not dying until 1985.

Upon her death, there became a realization among some potential heirs that the will had a vagueness that ultimately would interpretation by the courts. The idea about the estate going to his living lateral relatives alive at his death would dictate who would be eligible to inherit from the estate. The vagueness was that stipulation existed: Would it be the lateral relatives alive at the time of his death OR the time of her death! Willis died in 1940 and Sarah Jane died in 1985! Quite a few relatives died in the course of those 45 years!

Through Maybelle Alberta Sharpe's estimation, my father would be in line to receive about 1/6th of the estate, if interpreted as those relatives living at Willis' death. However, since my father died in 1981 and Sarah Jane died in 1985, the court's decision, among other things, would dictate whether my father would receive anything at all, which would trickle down to his descendants. As it turned out, the court decided in favor of the relatives pressing for the interpretation being those alive at the time of her death. So, my father was eliminated from possible distribution.

The value of the estate was never publicized, either at the probate of Willis' will, nor at the occasion of Sarah Jane's death, which concluded Willis' will. However, outside estimates, by newspaper articles and others, placed the estate's value between 10 and 15 million dollars! With prudent investment, even with Sarah Jane's living expenses taken out, surely by 1985 the estate was quite a large sum!

Death Notes:
Pneumonia

68.

GERTRUDE⁸ SHARPE (Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter G.⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1855. She died in 1922. She married **J. ERVIN SMITH**.

Gertrude Sharpe and J. Ervin Smith had the following children:

i.

HILDA JANE SMITH (daughter of J. Ervin Smith and Gertrude Sharpe).

ii.

LEWIS SMITH (son of J. Ervin Smith and Gertrude Sharpe).

iii.

JONAS M. SMITH (son of J. Ervin Smith and Gertrude Sharpe).

69.

MARY BRANCH (Rebecca⁷ Sharp, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Seth P. Branch). She married **GEORGE FRENCH**.

Mary Branch and George French had the following child:

i.

DAUGHTER FRENCH (daughter of George French and Mary Branch).

70.

BEMENT SHARP (David⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, David⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Bement Sharp had the following child:

82.

i.

ALFRED SHARP (son of Bement Sharp).

71.

ALFRED LANSING⁸ SHARPE (John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 21 Nov 1858 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 19 Apr 1916 in Binghamton, Broome County, New York, his home @ 212 Court Street. He married (1) **LUCY R. OAKLEY** about 1888. She was born on 12 Jan 1865 in South Carolina. She died on 10 Feb 1893 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) **CATHERINE LEAVELL** (daughter of John Henry Leavell and Lula Holland) on 28 Mar 1895 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 21 Oct 1873 in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas. She died between 1900-1910. He married (3) **ADDIE C. CROWELL** (daughter of Benjamin F. Crowell and Louisa Hill) on 28 May 1884. She was born on 28 Jan 1866. She died on 02 Jun 1885. He married (4) **ALLIE E** after 1910.

Notes for Alfred Lansing Sharpe:

Alfred Lansing Sharpe, known as Fred, is my great uncle. His surname was spelled "Sharp" in references we see while living in his native born Ohio. However, after relocating in Texas, he began using "Sharpe" as the spelling. His two brothers also did this as they moved from their Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio home to Texas and to Chicago respectively. Interestingly, their half brother, Charles Sharp, remained the rest of his life in Ravenna, and never added the "e" to his surname, nor did any of Charles' descendants do so.

Fred began work as a boy telegraph operator for the Erie Railroad, which is natural, his father having work for that railroad as well. Following that, he was employed by the Cleveland, Lorain & Wheeling Railroad, then with the Gould System. Subsequently, he went into the mercantile trade, then into cattle ranching and politics.

He is named for his Uncle Alfred Lansing Kellogg, the 10 year old brother of his mother at the time of Fred's birth. That uncle's name was derived from two of the great uncles Alfred had in the Kellogg family.

Fred migrated from Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio to Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas in 1882. By 1880, at age 22, he no longer was listed in the household headed by his father, John Elsefer Sharp II, according to the U.S. Census in Ravenna. He embarked in the hardware, implement and vehicle business in Georgetown in 1892.

Williamson County (Texas) Courthouse has an Affidavit on file in its Record of Births, page 13, dated February 1, 1940 certifying as to the accuracy of John Oakly Sharpe's birth being November 11, 1889. The Affidavit was requested by an Emma Seery of Austin, TX, though we do not know of her interest or motivation to secure the Affidavit. It does provide interesting family information. It cites the father's birth date and place. There is a hand written note on the certificate which states that the father, Alfred Lansing Sharpe, died in 1916. This is the only official record I have purporting to indicate his death date, and it is only a handwritten "unofficial" note. It does not indicate the location when he died. It states that Alfred is age 31 at the time of John's birth, which is compatible with my records. It states that Alfred's Trade or Profession was that of a railroad agent, a merchant, a member of the Texas Legislature and the Collector of Revenues in El Paso. It states that John was one of two children born to this mother, but that John was the only child of those two living at the time of the Affidavit.

Fred's second son, Alfred Lansing Sharpe, Jr., died on Fred's 33rd birthday, when the son was just less than six months old. Fred's wife, Lucy, died nine months later. We have no information about the cause of either of the two deaths, nor whether the causes of death had any relationship. I have visited their grave markers at the cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas where so many of the Sharpe family are interred, including my parents.

In early 1894, Fred was included in a new six member Board of Directors to oversee the publication of the town's newspaper, the *Williamson County Sun*, a publication which began in 1877 that still publishes in 2013. Its web site is <http://www.wilcosun.com>.

Williamson County is named after Robert McAlpin Williamson, a leader and veteran of the Battle of San Jacinto, that famous 18 minute conflict on April 21, 1836, which sealed the break of the Texans from the nation of Mexico to create the Republic of Texas.

Fred relocated to El Paso County, Texas about 1899 to began ranching. This was cutting edge adventure. El Paso County only had been organized as a county since 1850. He became very successful at this endeavor, and was particularly known for his ability to supervise effectively the many workers, young and old, that were needed. His *U Bar Ranch* was described as being near the town of San Elizario, and was along the Rio Grande, the river bordering the United States with Mexico. The ranch was near the small town of Ysleta, which is the oldest town recognized in what is now the State of Texas, having had its beginnings attributed at about 1682.

My contacts with the El Paso County Offices and the El Paso Historical Society have revealed that records do not survive today which could identify the exact property location and boundaries of the ranches of that day.

Fred and his family resided in the city of El Paso. He may have continued a law practice activities in Williamson County while residing in El Paso County, as his name appeared on numerous property transactions filed in Williamson County as late as 1905, showing him as a Trustee.

An aside note is appropriate at this point, to recognize that the first Thanksgiving celebration to take place on ground that ultimately became the United States happened on April 28, 1598, twenty-two years earlier than the Plymouth Colony celebration, most of America recognizes as the first Thanksgiving. It was a group of Spaniards, led by the Spanish explorer, Juan de Onate, that feasted on the river banks of the Rio Grande after arriving near what now is El Paso, Texas. They had come through a 350 mile trek from Santa Barbara, Mexico, across the Chihuahuan Desert, so they had plenty to celebrate. In 1990, the Texas Legislature passed a resolution recognizing San Elizario, Texas, on the outskirts of El Paso, as the site of the first true Thanksgiving. The historians of El Paso do not now know where the location of this

first Thanksgiving was, outside of the description given here. However, it really does sound in or close to what became Fred's ranch. So, it is exciting to think of our family having this connection to the first Thanksgiving, in Texas, as well as the first Thanksgiving in Plymouth Colony. That Thanksgiving, celebrated in 1621, was called by Governor William Bradford, who is Fred's fifth (and my seventh) great grandfather.

It perhaps can be said (with tongue in cheek) that Fred started the Republican Party revolution in Texas. He was elected to the twenty-ninth Texas Legislature from district #100 encompassing El Paso County in 1904. He was the only Republican to win any race in El Paso County, and this Legislative position was taken with a 1,050 to 1,028 vote (22 vote margin - 50.5%). He won seven out of twelve precincts. These were the out-of-the-city precincts that carried him to victory, as the city precincts were heavily Democratic in their voting patterns.

I took occasion to browse the microfilm files of the *El Paso Evening News* covering news for a couple of months leading up to the 1904 election day. It can be said that the newspaper was overtly a Democratic Party supporter, actually endorsing the Party, as a whole, in its print. There were numerous articles over those months about Democratic Party activity and meetings. However there was no mention of even the existence of Republican Party candidates or activities, except for an occasional mention of the Presidential race, with Theodore Roosevelt running for what would be his successful second term.

The article reporting the election news on November 9 was headlined, "Patrick A. Dwyer only Democrat who lost." The unseating of Mr. Dwyer by Fred Sharpe was acclaimed with awe and surprise. Words from Dwyer's interview were quoted and quite a bit of narrative was given by the newspaper. Sharpe's name was mentioned only three times: (1) stating who beat Dwyer, (2) in a quote of Dwyer saying he'd sent a congratulatory telegram to Sharpe and (3) the precinct vote count table. There was no lauding or congratulation of Mr. Sharpe by this Democratic newspaper, nor was anything said in the way of description of just who Sharpe was or any attribute for him!

Fred's election received attention even in his home state of Ohio. *The Athens Messenger and Herald* reported in its issue of December 29, 1904, page 7, about his home time friends in near-by Ravenna, Ohio who had received word of "the election of Alfred L. Sharpe of El Paso County, Texas as the only Republican member of the legislature of the Lone Star state over Saloonist Pat Dwyre, his Democratic opponent, whom he easily defeated."

It is reported that he was the first Republican elected to a Texas state level office since the days of post Civil War Reconstruction period. It also is reported that he authored the first anti-gambling legislation adopted by the Texas Legislature. The vitality of that bill was tested and sustained by the Texas Supreme Court, thereby placing into the hands of law enforcement officers a reliable instrument to support their arrests. A water irrigation bill also was authored by Alfred and passed. Legislative commentary claims these were two of the most important bills of that Legislative session, and that their success attested to the legislative skill plied by Representative Sharpe. There was a called session of that 29th legislature that met April 15-May 14, 1905. The Governor was S. W. T. Lanham and the Lt. Governor was George D. Neal.

Fred served only part of one term, as he resigned December 22, 1905 to receive an appointment from President Theodore Roosevelt to be the Collector of Customs at the Port of El Paso. This was considered one of the most important federal positions in all of Texas. President Roosevelt is the fifth cousin of subsequent President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who was Fred's half sixth cousin, twice removed.

A picture of 1910 El Paso seen in the pages of some of the *El Paso Times-Herald* issues show the increasing incidents of automobile accidents there. Lots of Democratic Party and some (negligible) Republican Party activities are reported in the paper. A census of churches in the community are shown:

5 Baptist Churches
4 Presbyterian Churches
3 Methodist Churches

- 2 Episcopal Churches
- 1 Congregational Church
- 1 Disciples of Christ - Christian
- 3 Roman Catholic Churches
- 2 Lutheran Churches
- 1 Non-Denominational Church
- 1 Salvation Army Ministry
- 1 Y.M.C.A

- Others religions
- 2 Christian Science
- 2 Synagogues

Theodore Roosevelt was the military officer who recruited my grandfather Sharpe and other new soldiers at the Menger Hotel in San Antonio for the Spanish American War in 1898.

The February 28, 1910 issue of the *Wichita Daily Times* (Wichita Falls, TX) carried a report on page 5 that U.S. President William H. Taft, the father-in-law of my seventh cousin, once removed, sent to the Congress a nomination of Alfred L. Sharpe to become the Collector of Customs at Paso Del Norte, Texas. This was a re-nomination for a new Presidential Administration, carrying over from the immediately previous Republican Administration. Another report of this nomination appeared in the Washington (D.C.) Post on Tuesday, March 1, 1910, page 4. The Rio Grand Republican of Las Cruces, New Mexico, March 4, 1910, carried an article about Sharpe's re-appointment, citing the names of three other contenders for the nomination.

Fred's third wife, Catherine Leavell, died by 1910, leaving Fred with their 13 year old daughter, Holland Sharpe. There was a 21 year old son, John (Jack) Oakley Sharpe from Fred's second marriage, which was to Lucy Oakley, who had died at a young age. It wasn't long before Jack moved to California for the rest of his life. We hear that he was in the entertainment business, possibly as an actor.

About 1914, Fred moved to Binghamton, New York to become the superintendent of the office buildings owned by his cousin, Willis Sharpe Kilmer. Fred is a first cousin to Willis' mother, Julia Sharpe Kilmer, so he is first cousin, once removed to Willis. Fred had his daughter, Holland, living with him and his fourth wife, whose name apparently is Allie E. Sharpe, but whose maiden name I do not know. They resided at 212 Court Street in Binghamton, New York.

Holland reportedly inherited an estate of some proportional significance from her mother, Catherine Leavell. We know this only by reference to that fact the newspaper articles cited below about Alfred Sharpe's death called her an heiress who argued with her father over management of the money. Fred had been designated as the guardian or trustee of those funds to manage on behalf of Holland. She had been contending with her father for him to release guardian control of them to a San Antonio attorney of her choosing, and Fred apparently had steadfastly declined such request.

On the evening of April 19, 1916, Holland, along with her supportive step-mother, had reopened the issues on guardianship. The discussion ended when Holland and her step-mother went upstairs in somewhat of a heated conclusion. Fred was described as following them up the stairs when he discharged a revolver handgun he had obtained. All of this description comes from the various newspaper articles cited below about the incident.

Fred is reported as shooting his 18 year old daughter, Holland, wounding her with two shots in the back. This incidence is reported in at least these newspaper accounts: The *Middletown Daily Press*, April 20, 1916 (Middletown, New York); the *Trenton (NJ) Evening Times*, April 21, 1916; the *Altoona (PA) Mirror*, April 20, Page 1; the *Hutchison (KS) News*, April 20, 1916; the *Fort Wayne (IN) News*, April 20, 1916; the *Santa Fe New Mexican*, April 20, 1916; the *Bakersfield Californian*, April 20, 1916; the *Reno Evening Gazette* (NV), April 20, 1916; the *Des Moines (Iowa) Daily News*, April 20, 1916; and the *Orange County (NY) Times Press*, April 21, 1916.

All of these stores report that on the evening of April 19, Alfred Sharpe and his daughter argued over his management of her inheritance, which concluded in the shootings. In Texas, the Laredo Times, April 23, 1916 and the *Victoria Daily Advocate* published the story with the same details in its issue of Friday afternoon, April 22, 1916. It is evident that this occasion received fairly wide national attention. There is a repeated error in most all of these articles. Apparently there was an early misunderstanding on the part of the press about Holland's name. It is repeatedly cited as "Helen."

Mrs. Sharpe is quoted in the newspaper articles as having taken Miss Sharpe (Holland) to her bedroom to recline there in her wounded condition while awaiting for medical help. Mrs. Sharpe said that she heard another gunshot downstairs. That apparently was the one wherein Fred took his own life, shooting himself in the heart, in an apparent moment of despair.

Holland is quoted as saying "It's all my fault. I hounded Papa too much over the money." She also was quoted as saying "I would rather have lost all the money in the world than have had this awful thing happen." One article described more details of Holland's wounds. One bullet penetrated her left lung. The second bullet penetrated her chest and right hand that was grasping her bosom.

Coroner Hank reported that reviewing Alfred Sharpe's papers revealed indications of suicidal thoughts.

Holland Sharpe survived the tragedy. Later, she married Mr. Thomas Frost Woodhull and she lived the rest of her life in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

I have been unable to locate documentation as to Alfred Lansing Sharpe's funeral and burial.

Sources: "Members of the Texas Legislature, 1845 - 1962, Editor WillL. Smith, publisher the State of Texas, pages 207 and 209.

"Land of Good Water," Page 263
<http://www.genealogymagazine.com/alfredlsharpe.html>

"Texas Curiosities" by John Kelso, The Globe Pequot Press, Builford, Connecticut, 2000, page 160

"The El Paso Evening News," Wednesday, November 9, 1904
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Williamson_County,_Texas

"Texas Co-op Power," November, 2007, page 37, ?Thanksgiving as a TexasThing, a Footnote in Texas History? by Clay Coppedge

R. Carlton Dumas, e-mail: rdumas@reynoldscable.net, 2011-10-14 (&15).
Death Notes:
Self-inflicted gun shot wound

Notes for Lucy R. Oakley:

Lucy was born in South Carolina, 1865. We do not know how, where or why she met Alfred Lansing Sharpe.

We do not know why Lucy died at the early of age 28, nor do we know how that may relate to her son, Alfred, who died as a six month old infant, merely 10 months earlier. Though undocumented, it is believed that Lucy came to Texas with Alfred as his wife who probably came directly from Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio the hometown of her husband. Lucy was the third of four wives Alfred Lansing married. She died February 10, 1893 and is buried at the Odd Fellers Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

The 1940 Birth Record filed in Williamson County, Texas about her son, John Oakley Sharpe, says she was age 24 when John was born in 1889. She is indicated as being born in South Carolina and dying in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas in 1893, which is consistent with her grave marker citation.

Alfred Lansing Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley had the following children:

i.

JOHN E. OAKLEY⁹ SHARPE (son of Alfred Lansing Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley) was born on 11 Nov 1889 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 13 Feb 1955 in Oakland, Alameda County, California. He married ANN. She was born in 1883 in California.

Notes for John E. Oakley Sharpe:

John E. Oakley Sharpe was born the month before Jefferson Davis, the first and only president of the Confederate States of America, died in New Orleans at age 81 on December 6, 1889. I am Jack's first cousin, once removed. President Jefferson Davis is the husband of my 33rd cousin, Varina Anne Banks Howell. Davis also is the Uncle of my great, great aunt Susanah Elizabeth Davis Abney, wife of James Addison Abney of Lufkin, Texas.

The Record of Births, page 13, in Williamson County, Texas has an affidavit on file February 1, 1940 affirming the accuracy of John E. Oakley Sharpe's birth as being November 11, 1889.

Jack became an actor and spent much of his life in California. He took his mother's maiden name as his stage surname, being known as Jack Oakley.

He was born on the very same day as Washington became the 42nd state. He spent some time living with his family in Jeff Davis County and in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas. These citations were in the Census reports for those locations in 1900 and 1910, when he was ages 10 and 20. The rest of his life was on the West Coast in California, as far as we know.

A browse through some El Paso newspapers of 1910, when Jack was age 21, showed something of the social establishment which the Sharpe family apparently enjoyed. There is a report in the El Paso Times-Herald of August 19 about a visiting New York guest Jack had out at the family's ranch by the name of Bruce Cortelyou (kŪr't?lyu). He was the son of former Postmaster General and Secretary of the Interior, George B. Cortelyou. At that point, the newspaper identified him still as John O. Sharpe.

Cortelyou, George Bruce, (1862?1940), was an American public official and business executive, born in New York City. He taught school, and after learning stenography, he became secretary to several New York City and federal officials. Appointed (1895) stenographer to President Cleveland, Cortelyou became secretary to Presidents McKinley (1900) and Theodore Roosevelt (1901). He also served under Roosevelt as Secretary of Commerce and Labor (1903-4), Postmaster General (1905-7), and Secretary of the Treasury (1907-9). He then left government service, and became prominent as an executive of public-utility companies. Such were the family friends of the Sharpe's.

Source: <http://www.answers.com/topic/george-b-cortelyou>

The 1920 Census shows John E. Oakley Sharpe listed under the name of Jack Oakley. He was shown as an actor, married to an actress by the name of Ann. She had an age indicated as 37 and his age was indicated as 35. According to our knowledge, he really was age 30. One can only conjecture why the older age was given to the Census taker. It might have something to do with her age being so much older than his. The household was shown in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. Their residence is shown as being owned by them, rather than rented. However, it does not indicate whether any mortgage was on it.

We have found no records to indicate that Jack Oakley gave issue to any children during his life.

ii.

ALFRED LANSING SHARPE (son of Alfred Lansing Sharpe and Lucy R. Oakley) was born on 21 Nov 1891. He died on 10 May 1892 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Alfred Lansing Sharpe:

Alfred lived only about 6 months, and is buried beside his mother, Lucy, who died only about 10 months later. He appears to be named entirely after his father, but the grave stone does not reflect a "Jr."

Notes for Catherine Leavell:

Catherine (Kate) Leavell, was born the year Enrico Caruso (2/25/1873 - 8/2/1921), the Italian operatic tenor, was born. Kate, being born October 21, was born the same month as the famous pharmacist, Charles R. Walgreen, was born (October 9, 1873 - December 11, 1939).

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enrico_Caruso

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Walgreen

Kate was born in Circleville, Williamson County, Texas October 23, 1871 at 3:00 AM. She was 12 years younger than her husband, Alfred Lansing Sharpe. The county birth record for their daughter, Holland, indicates Kate's occupation as a housewife. Circleville is east of Georgetown, the county seat, about 15 miles and north of Taylor about 5 miles.

According to the 1900 Census, Jeff Davis County, Texas, the father of Kate (John H. Leavell) was born in South Carolina and the mother (Lula Holland) was born in Alabama. That same Census report indicates that Kate was the mother of only one child, and that she had been married six years in 1900.

A copy of a photograph is in my possession, purporting to be an image of the Leavell Mansion in Georgetown. I have been unable to locate further information about it or its location, but the photograph reflects an apparent level of economic well-being of the occupants. Presumably this status is compatible with the information learned later that Kate's daughter, Holland Sharpe, inherited enough from her mother to be termed in newspaper accounts as an heiress.

Alfred Lansing Sharpe and Catherine Leavell had the following child:

83.

iii.

HOLLAND SHARPE (daughter of Alfred Lansing Sharpe and Catherine Leavell) was born on 17 Sep 1897 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 09 Jun 1946 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. (son of Josiah Townsend Woodhull and Lulie "Lula" "L F" Frost) in 1925. He was born on 02 Jun 1887 in Texas. He died on 07 Mar 1939 in San Antonio, Texas.

Notes for Addie C. Crowell:

Fred and Ada married May 28, 1884. There were no children from this marriage that lasted only a year until Ada died, June 2, 1885.

72.

DWIGHT ELSEFER⁸ SHARPE (John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 12 Jul 1861 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 23 Sep 1932 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. He married Eva Grace Jones (daughter of David W. Jones) on 05 Jun 1881 in Greenville, Mercer County, Pennsylvania. She was born on 10 Oct 1861 in Bedford, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. She died on 07 Feb 1943 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.

Notes for Dwight Elsefer Sharpe:

Dwight was born the same year that the famous Billy Sunday (11/19/1862- 11/6/1935), American evangelist was born. Sunday was a popular professional baseball player before his fame developed as an evangelist.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Billy_Sunday

Dwight was one of three brothers who migrated from home in Ravenna, Ohio to other states.

Dwight located in Chicago, and brothers Alfred and Henry (Harry) went to Georgetown, Texas. Dates are unknown but the migrations were all thought to be in the 1890's. One interesting aspect of this family that occurred at this stage in the lineage was that all of the references to these three brothers back home in Ohio spelled their last name as Sharp. All of the references of their names recorded subsequently displayed the last name as Sharpe in most cases.

However, Dwight Elsefer's name was reflected on the 1930 Census without the "e." We have no idea why the "e" was added in most references. With a bit of humor, some of us say it's because we're from the educated part of the family

Notes for Eva Grace Jones:

Eva was described as a beautifully groomed stately Victorian Lady.

This description was by John (Jack) R. Sharp in his May 2, 1984 letter to me, recalling his Ravenna, Ohio home town experiences and the times when Uncle Dwight and Aunt Eve would come there on visits from Chicago.

Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones had the following children:

84.

i.

MAYBELLE ALBERTA⁹ SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on 15 Feb 1883 in Cook County, Illinois. She died on 15 Jun 1973 in Illinois. She married GUY E. KILLIE.

85.

ii.

DONALD ALLEN SHARPE (son of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on 04 Dec 1887 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 13 Jan 1960. He married Audrie May Palmer (daughter of William E. Palmer and Alice J. Platter) on 16 Aug 1910. She was born on 06 Mar 1888 in Hicksville, Ohio.

iii.

PEARL LEVANNA SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Elsefer Sharpe and Eva Grace Jones) was born on 10 Jun 1890 in Chicago, Illinois (?). She died on 31 Jan 1960 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. She married ORMSBY ELROY PETTET. He was born about 1886.

Notes for Pearl Levanna Sharpe:

Pearl was born the same year as was born Vyacheslav M. Molotov(2/25/1890 - 11/8/1986), the Russian statesman and foreign minister,after whom the later-to-be-famous Molotov Cocktail explosive devise used in political riots was named.

On September 29, 1890, the year of Pearl's birth, President Benjamin Harrison (R-IN) signed a bill creating Rock Creek Park in Washington, DC. The law had been written by Senator John Sherman (R-OH) and passed by the Republican-majority 51st Congress. Nearly three square miles, Rock Creek Park is twice as large as New York's Central Park -- and much more pristine. Hikers can encounter deer, coyotes and other wildlife in the heart of the nation's capital.

Sources: <http://www.grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>

http://www.answers.com/main/ntquery;jsessionid=170s9pgsdg7be?method=4&dsid=2222&dekey=Molotov+cocktail&gwp=8&curtab=2222_1&sbid=lc04b&linktext=Molotov%20cocktail&linktext=Molotov%20cocktail

Pearl's death was reported to the law firm of Hinman, Howard & Kattell of Binghamton, New York in a letter dated September 12, 1962 from Alberta Kellie, regarding the Willis Sharp Kilmer estate that law firm was managing.

73.

HENRY SETH⁸ SHARPE (John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp,John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 26 Aug 1874 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 20 Mar 1951 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Mattie de Noailles Simons (daughter of James Alfred Simons and Charrie Elizabeth Eubank) on 07 Jun 1900 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 20 Aug 1876 in Taylor, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 22 Feb 1944 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Henry Seth Sharpe:

Harry's birth record at the Portage County Courthouse in Ravenna reports his name as Henry Seth Sharp. Harry is the English diminutive for Henry, which apparently he used throughout his life, and by which he named one of his two sons, and by which a grand son is named. In all legal references to his

name in Texas, Harry has been the operative name used, including on legal documents. Harry is my paternal grandfather.

His Portage County birth record is a secondary source document. At some point in history, the courthouse had a fire in which many original records were destroyed, including John's. Later, county staff people assembled a birth record from other records in the county and nearby cities to represent best efforts at reconstructing a birth file.

Harry apparently was named after his uncle, Henry Sharp, his father's brother. Seemingly, of the four children in the family of John Elsefer and Elizabeth Sharp, only these two brothers moved to Ohio, John Elsefer Sharp II and Henry Sharp.

The year that Harry was born, 1874, was the year that national leaders US President Herbert Hoover and English Prime Minister Sir Winston Churchill were born. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed, to U.S. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, my half eighth cousin. Our ancestor in common is our seventh great grandmother, Alice Carpenter Southworth Bradford. FDR descends from her first husband, Edward Southworth, and my line descends through her second husband, Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford.

Verdi's "Requiem" was composed in 1874 in Milan, Italy, as was Brahms' "Hungarian Dances" composed. And the first zoo in America was established in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 434-435

Harry was born the same year as Thomas J. Watson, Sr., (2/17/1874 - 6/19/1956), the American industrialist who built IBM (International Business Machines, Inc.). It is of interest that on Mr. Watson's 122nd birthday, World chess champion Garry Kasparov beat the IBM super computer "Deep Blue," winning a six-game match in Philadelphia. It took a long time to get the best of Mr. Watson's company! But, do not despair. Two years later, Deep Blue came back to beat Mr. Kasparov! Of course, I like this story, as IBM was my employer in 1957-58 and in 1962-69.

Sources: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_J._Watson

<http://www.research.ibm.com/deepblue/watch/html/c.10.html>

<http://www.research.ibm.com/deepblue/home/html/b.html>

Harry was born the same year as was John D. Rockefeller Jr. (1/29/1874- 5/11/1960), the American philanthropist, who is the third great grand nephew of Johann Philip Rockefeller and Catherina Sharp, Harry's second great grand aunt and uncle.

Harry came to Texas about 1895 at age 21, settling in Georgetown, Williamson County, a town that had been established in 1848 and is the county seat. He worked for the Railroad Express Company a long time. A part of his later occupational life was working in the Williamson County Tax Collector's office. Five years after arriving, Harry married a local Williamson County girl from nearby Taylor, Mattie de Noailles Simons.

He served in the U.S. military in the Spanish American War. It was the conflict that marked the emergence of the United States as a world power. This brief conflict between the United States and Spain took place between April and August 1898, over the issue of the liberation of Cuba. In the course of the war, the United States won possession of Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Philippine Islands. The treaty ending the Spanish-American War was declared in effect on April 11, 1899.

Harry was a Private in Company L of the Texas Infantry. He drew a pension as of November 21, 1927, Certificate #A-8-6-28, Company L, Texas Infantry. In historic narratives about the Spanish American War,

it is noted that then Col. Theodore Roosevelt, the future President of the United States, had a recruiting effort in San Antonio to garner soldiers for the war effort. Roosevelt's recruiting was in the Menger Hotel, that gracious old place of hospitality across the street from the famed Alamo. The recruiting story is available at the hotel today, where we have visited several times. Actually, when my parents lived in San Antonio in their senior years (1968-1981), the restaurant in the Menger Hotel was the favorite place of luxury that my mother relished to attend. Though we do not have information about Harry's recruitment, we believe it most likely took place at this San Antonio event, as it is reasonably close to Georgetown where Harry lived.

Source: General Index to Compiled Services Records of Volunteer Soldiers Who Served During the War With Spain, #M871, Reel #100 and General Index to Pensions, 1861-1934, T-288, Roll #424, Pension#1597454.

My son, Todd Wittman Sharpe, has a telescope I've handed down to him, which we believe was used by Harry in that Spanish American War. Harry is Todd's great grandfather. The telescope had been handed down to me from my father, who is the son of its original owner, Harry.

Harry was Lutheran, hearkening back to our original Sharp ancestor, Otto Scherp, and Mattie was from the Christian Church (Disciples of Christ). They combined their Christian practice by joining the First Presbyterian Church in Georgetown in 1903. They joined upon statement of their faith in Jesus Christ. Both of their sons were baptized there and later made teenage professions of faith in that church.

Though I don't know what his business associates called him (probably just "Harry"), he was always known in the context of the family and in my recollection as Papa Sharpe. In fact, I had such fond association with Papa Sharpe that it was chosen as the name by which I asked my grandchildren to address me.

The Census in 1910 for Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas sites the occupation of Harry as a Deputy Sheriff. The Census of 1920 describes his occupation as Deputy Tax Collector, Williamson County Courthouse. The 1930 Census says his occupation was that of Accountant at the City Collector's Office.

There was an out building behind their home at 1005 Main Street. It was called the Potato House. It was the place where Mattie (his wife) pursued her home industry of potato chip business during the 1930's. Those were the economic depression years of the U.S. economy and many people had to be creative to sustain their families. Long after needing to be used as a potato house, it became the retreat house for Papa Sharpe in his old age, particularly after he was a widower. Sort of his "office away" from the house, where he could be on his own. I remember making visits to that back house to the kindly old grandfather and hearing him tell his stories about the town and life in general. He would sit there amidst the swirl of the pipe tobacco smoke and spin his yarns.

The most fascinating place around the large back yard of Papa Sharpe was the unusually long garage. It could be entered from the back yard of the house on Main Street, but it stretched out behind the neighboring corner house and opened onto the side street. That was a shortcut through which my cousins, Harry and Johnny, and I would go to get to the public park a block or so away for fun and play. The garage was filled with treasures of old pieces of various kinds of machinery, tools and miscellaneous parts. It was a marvel in which to explore.

Papa Sharpe's son, Harry Simons (known as "Dee Dee"), and family lived with them in the old Sharpe home as one big community home. Ultimately, after Papa Sharpe died, the family relented to the urgings of the First Baptist Church next door on the north side to sell the home to the church for its expansion. Years later, that congregation relocated to the new suburbs, but a remnant of it remained, and the church name was changed to the Main Street Baptist Church, as it still is in 2011.

It is of interest to note that John D. Rockefeller, Sr., the world-known petroleum industrialist, donated the church bell to that First Baptist Church. The Sharpe's, I am confident, did not realize it while they were

neighbors, but Rockefeller was the second great grand nephew, twice removed of Harry's great Uncle Johann Philip Rockefeller, husband of Carthrina Sharp.

(Source: The First Baptist Church of Georgetown by Sharon Ducan, an article appearing in the "Williamson County, Texas SesquicentennialHistory" 1986.)

The donation of the church bell also is told in the "Williamson County, Texas, Its History & Its People," by Mrs. Jean Shroyer and Mrs. Hazel Hood, Williamson Genealogical Society, Inc., Round Rock, Texas, 1985, page 21.) We do not know the circumstances which brought Rockefeller to know about the need and to donate a bell to the First Baptist Church of Georgetown. My visit in 2005 to the Main Street Baptist Church offices resulted in my being told that an long time member's recollection simply was that another member took it upon his or herself to write a letter of request to Mr. Rockefeller for the bell. Must have been a well worded letter!

The church's initial use of the old Sharpe home was for its children's ministries. Later, new buildings replaced the old Sharpe home.

Harry died in 1951, the year the 22nd amendment to the U. S. Constitution was passed, limiting the service in the office of President to two terms. It was the year J. D. Salinger published "The Catcher in the Rye," and the "Caine Mutiny" by Herman Wouk earned a Pulitzer Prize.

Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, page 532.

Papa Sharpe is buried at the Odd Fellows Cemetery close by the rear of Southwestern University, alongside of his wife, Mattie de Noailles Simons Sharpe. Subsequently, both of his sons and their wives were buried in the same plot. His brother's wife, Mrs. Alfred L. (Lucy) Sharpe and their son, A. L. Sharpe, Jr., are buried in that plot. His grandson, Johnny, is also buried in that cemetery, but not in the original Sharpe plot, as it is full.

Notes for Mattie de Noailles Simons:

Mattie de Noailles Simons, my grandmother, was born August 20, 1876, our nation's centennial year. Novelist Jack London was born that year. The National Baseball League was founded. Mattie was born the year that Alexander Graham Bell received a patent for the telephone on March 7, 1876. One month following Mattie's birth, on September 20, 1876, Robert Ingersoll (R-IL), a former state attorney general, told a veterans organization: "Every man that loved slavery more than liberty was a Democrat ... I am a Republican, because it is the only free party that ever existed."

Sources: <http://www.lucidcafe.com/library/96mar/bell.html>

<http://www.grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>

"The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 436-437

Mattie had that beautiful French middle name of de Noailles. It apparently came from her grandmother, Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett. Also that lovely French name was passed on to her granddaughter, Martha de Noailles Sharpe, who was my sister. Indeed, Mattie's brother, Verner, named a daughter, de Noailles Anastasia Simons. The source of that name in this non-French family is a mystery. However, oral tradition has it that the name was taken from a friend of the family. If such is true, that friend probably was a friend to Lemuel Green Hewlett or Rebecca J. Harvey, the parents living in Hopkins

County, Kentucky at the time of the birth of Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett (Fannie) and all of her siblings.

Mattie lost her Mother when she was only two months old. Her young Mother was only age 20. We do not know the cause of this premature death. Mattie's Father remarried about five years later, but we do not know who, if anybody else, took up the maternal duties for Mattie and older brother, Verner, till the remarriage. It may have been a single-parent task by Jim Simons to care for his son and daughter. However, I suspect he solicited outside help.

After Jim remarried Martha Townes, they bore five sons and a daughter, which were half-siblings for Mattie and her brother, Verner. Jim, Martha and the family moved to Fort Worth in 1908, but that was eighty ears after Mattie had married Harry Seth Sharpe. Mattie and her family (my father and his brother) continued to live in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas the rest of her life.

Mattie was a strong wife, mother and was industrious around the house. During the 1930's, when the nation was in the throws of a national economic depression, we are told of two businesses she operated out of their home.

First, she cooked and packaged potato chips for sale. They had a little out building behind their home that was called the Potato House. The potato chip inventor was a cook named George Crum, allegedly in August 1853. From many brief tellings, that is all I could find out about the man. But other sources mention his racial background, e.g. "Crum was part Indian, part black, a former guide in the Adirondack s (New York state), and in his own way a rather colorful figure in this area" (Gribb 1975). Other times, only his Indian heritage is mentioned (Snack Food Association 1987; Barrett 1941). He is occasionally mentioned in histories of significant African-American figures, but not as often in collections dealing with native Americans. There appears little doubt that he actually existed, was a cook at Moon's Lake House on Saratoga Lake, New York and later, he purchased his own restaurant on the lake.

Source: <http://www.geography.ccsu.edu/harmonj/atlas/potchips.htm>

Secondly, Mattie created a boarding house setting in their home, whereby she served noon meals to paying customers. Their home was just a couple of short walking blocks from the Williamson County Courthouse square, and so much of the business and courthouse community around the county square patronized this food service. Their clientele included doctors, lawyers and judges.

Mattie lived a full and loving life. She died in 1944 when the nation was in the concluding throws of World War II. Her younger son, Dee Dee, had gone off to the Navy just prior to her death. In that year, the June 6th lading on Normandy shores was made, the Battle of the Bulge took place, Tennessee Williams wrote the "Glass Menagerie," the popular songs that year were "Don't Fence me In," "Rum and Coca Cola," and "Sentimental Journey."

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, BernardGrun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 522-523)

I remember Mattie in a couple of my family's visits to Georgetown in the early 1940's. My recollections of her are from fond memories. Mattie was a credit, both to the Simons family and to the Sharpe family. I was only age five when she died. Knowing her face probably was kept going for me through photographs, thankfully, that our family had and displayed of her and her husband.

She was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, and had a lot to do with my father's spiritual upbringing that resulted by his going into the Presbyterian ministry.

Mattie lies beside her husband in the Odd Fellows Cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. Both of her sons and their wives also lie next to their husbands.

Henry Seth Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles Simons had the following children:

86.

i.

DWIGHT ALFRED⁹ SHARPE (son of Henry Seth Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles Simons) was born on 04 Sep 1901 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 02 Aug 1981 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas. He married Martha Dixon Chapman (daughter of James Herschell Chapman and Margaret Lavina Abney) on 31 May 1926 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She was born on 05 Apr 1904 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She died on 02 Aug 1979 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas.

87.

ii.

HARRY SIMONS SHARPE (son of Henry Seth Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles Simons) was born on 19 Dec 1904 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 23 Sep 1977 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Virgie Lois Stapp (daughter of John Franklin Stapp and Mae Davis) on 25 Jun 1926 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 16 Aug 1908 in Andice, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 02 Dec 1988 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

74.

CHARLES R.⁸ SHARP (John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 23 Nov 1880. He died on 10 Dec 1950. He married **HELEN**. She was born in 1893. She died after 1983.

Notes for Charles R. Sharp:

Charles was born the same year as Douglas MacArthur , the Americangeneral who achieved acclaim as a grand strategist in World War II and in Korea , was born. He was born the same year that John L. Lewis(2/12/1880 - 6/11/1969), the American labor leader and founder of theC.I.O., was born in Iowa.

Source:<http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/USAlewisJL.htm>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Douglas_MacArthur

Charles was Secretary of the Chamber of Commerce, but the city is uncertain. Apparently he moved from his hometown of Ravenna, Ohio about 1921 to another Ohio town of uncertain spelling, "Wood..gt..e." to stay for eight years. Then, he moved to Columbus, Ohio about 1929 and had been living there 13 years when he wrote the January 22, 1942 letter to his half brother, Harry Seth Sharpe, who then resided in Georgetown, Texas. This letter mostly discussed the estate left by the July 12, 1940 death of Willis Sharpe Kilmer, who was a first cousin, once removed of these two men. It also is the source of the residential information just cited.

Charles R. Sharp and Helen had the following children:

88.

i.

JAMES F.⁹ SHARP (son of Charles R. Sharp and Helen).

89.

ii.

JOHN R. SHARP (son of Charles R. Sharp and Helen) was born on 26 Jun 1915 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 12 Jun 1992 in Wolf Lauel, near Mars Hill, North Carolina. He married Lee on 25 Nov 1947. She was born on 22 Jul 1923.

75.

MARY⁸ SHARPE (Henry⁷, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Henry⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). She married **WOODBIDGE**.

Mary Sharpe and Woodbridge had the following child:

i.

FRED SHARPE WOODBRIDGE (son of Woodbridge and Mary Sharpe).

Generation 9

76.

GERTRUDE SHARP (Lemuel Walter Sharp, Martin Sharp, John Sharp, Philip⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Lemuel Walter Sharp, Martin Sharp, John Sharp, Philip⁵, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 04 Jan 1895 in Jacksonport, Arkansas. She died in Jul 1987 in Holly Grove, Arkansas. She married **JOSEPH ALEXANDER JAMES**. He was born on 20 Nov 1875 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He died in Phoenix, Arizona.

Notes for Gertrude Sharp:

Gertrude was born the very same day as was born Leroy Randle Grumman(1/4/1895 - 10/4/1982), the American aeronautical engineer and founder of Grumman Aircraft.

Source:<http://www.angelfire.com/space/grumman/history/leroygrummanbio.html>

Gertrude Sharp and Joseph Alexander James had the following child:

90.

i.

JOE AULTON JAMES (son of Joseph Alexander James and Gertrude Sharp) was born on 02 Feb 1922. He married BAXLEY.

77.

GEORGE W CLEMENTS (William Wallace Clements, Rhoda⁷ Sharp, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, William Wallace Clements, Samuel Clements). He married **E. DACIE THOMPSON**.

George W Clements and E. Dacie Thompson had the following child:

91.

i.

GEORGENA CLEMENTS (daughter of George W Clements and E. Dacie Thompson).

78.

ZILLAH SHARPE (Philip⁸, Theron⁷, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Philip⁸, Theron⁷, Philip⁶, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Zillah Sharpe had the following child:

92.

i.

JUNE. She married GODDARD.

79.

BUDDINGTON SHARPE (Marshall H. Sharp, John G. Sharp, George N.⁶ Sharp, Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 27 Jul 1874 in North Greenbush, Rensselaer County, New York. He died on 02 Nov 1938 in Samaritan Hospital, Troy, Rensselaer County, New York. He married Jennie G. Garrison on 20 Feb 1902 in Rensselaer, Rensselaer County, New York.

Notes for Buddington Sharpe:

Buddington Sharp was a prominent Republican and served as Sheriff of Rensselaer County, New York in 1918. This was reported to me 2011-09-26 by Buddington's great granddaughter, Karen Wood. She went on to say that it is thought Buddington owned the last remaining property that was originally settled by Geroge Emmerick Sharp in Troy, New York.

The November 2, 1938 obituary on page 1 of the *Times Record* Newspaper of Troy, Rensselaer County, New York cited quite a bit of material about Buddington Sharpe, which is quoted here:

"SHARPE, Buddington F. - FORMER SHERIFF SHARPE EXPIRES. - Succumbs. - Buddington F. Sharpe - PROMINENT G O P LEADER ILL WEEK, DIES IN HOSPITAL. - Was Owner of Grove Extensively Used for Outings of Area Organizations - Former Sheriff Buddington Sharpe, for many years one of the most prominent residents of Rensselaer County, died in Samaritan Hospital at 12:35 p. m. today. Although Mr Sharpe had been in poor health for some time, his illness became critical a week ago today and he was removed to the hospital. He was 64 years of age. Mr Sharpe was seriously ill last summer and spent several weeks in the hospital. He was able to overcome the illness, however, and return to his North Greenbush home. He was born on the old Sharpe homestead in North Greenbush July 27, 1874, son of Marshall H. and Mary Van Husen Sharpe. His great-great-great-grandfather, Nicholas Sharpe, settled in North Greenbush in the latter part of the 17th century and built the first Sharpe residence on the site of the present homestead. Nicholas Sharpe became a prosperous and influential resident of the rising community. The Sharpe homestead was handed down from father to son until at length it came into the hands of Buddington Sharpe. - **Former Peace Justice.** - Mr. Sharpe's father was a farmer and justice of the peace. His mother was a member of an old Dutch family which settled in New York in the early days of colonization. Buddington Sharpe was educated in the district school of North Greenbush and during his spare time helped his father on the farm. He later was graduated from Troy Business College, then returned home where, until his father's death, he assisted him with management of the farm lands. After his father's death Mr. Sharpe established a real estate and insurance business. The venture prospered and he opened an office in Troy in addition to an office in Rensselaer. He was instrumental in developing many favorably situated properties in the county. He also had for years the agency for the Ford Motors at Rensselaer and dealt in farm and harvesting machinery. Mr Sharpe never gave up the homestead or his interest in farming problems. He converted the general farm into a dairy farm and his pure blooded prize winning cattle were exhibited at many agricultural shows and county fairs. "Bud" Sharpe's grove on the farm estate was widely used for outings of Troy Area organizations. Probably more outings have been held at Sharpe's grove in the last decade than at any similar spot in the county. The former sheriff was a genial host. - **Elected Sheriff in 1918.** - In politics Mr Sharpe was a

Republican. He was elected sheriff of Rensselaer County in 1918 and served for three years. He had previously held office as county supervisor from the town of North Greenbush having been elected in 1907 and having served continuously for eight years. He was a lifelong exponent of better country roads and increased standards of agriculture production. Mr. Sharpe was a member of Silver Brook Lodge I. O. O. F. of Wynantskill and the Kiwanis Club. A lifelong member of the Dutch Reformed Church of Defreestville he had served as librarian for many years. He is survived by his wife the former Miss Jennie Garrison whom he married Feb 20 1902 at Rensselaer and a son Andrew G. [*sic* - the submitter states, "wrong - she was a daughter, Audna G."] Sharpe. (published Wednesday, 2 November 1938 in columns 1-8 on page 1 of the *Times Record* newspaper of Troy, Rensselaer County, NY; submitted to this website by the late Janet Derbyshire)"

Buddington Sharpe and Jennie G. Garrison had the following child:

93.

i.

AUDNA SHARP (daughter of Buddington Sharpe and Jennie G. Garrison). She married ARTHUR LASCH.

80.

ALMA HOLMAN (Mary Bayles, Sarah Clarissa⁷ Sharpe, Abraham⁶ Sharp, Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, David Taylor Holman) was born on 30 Nov 1903 in Naples, Texas. She married Homer Allen Morgan on 14 Nov 1925 in Idabel, McCurtain, Oklahoma.

Alma Holman and Homer Allen Morgan had the following child:

94.

i.

DOROTHY JESN MORGAN (daughter of Homer Allen Morgan and Alma Holman) was born on 27 Oct 1934 in Bartlesville, Oklahoma. She married Jack Donald Scales on 07 Mar 1953 in Salt Lake City, Utah.

81.

CHRISTINE SHARPE JENKINS (Mary Jane⁸ Sharpe, Peter G.⁷ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Unknown Jenkins) was born in 1876. She married **STEPHENS**.

Christine Sharpe Jenkins and Stephens had the following child:

i.

CHRISTINE JENKINS STEPHENS (daughter of Stephens and Christine Sharpe Jenkins) was born in 1921.

Notes for Christine Jenkins Stephens:

In 1921, the year of her birth, West Virginia imposed the first statesales tax.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050503.html?th&emc=th>

Also, in the year of Christine's birth, on Aug. 11, 1921, Alex Haley, who chronicled generations of struggles and accomplishments of American blacks, was born. It turned out later, during World War II, that Mr. Haley was a next desk companion in the United States CoastGuard in New York City with my future brother-in-law, the Rev. Dr. Andrew Albert Jumper. They both were clerk typists.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alex_Haley
D. A. Sharpe, personal knowledge

82.

ALFRED SHARP (Bement Sharp, David⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Bement Sharp, David⁷, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Alfred Sharp had the following children:

i.

ALDRED E. SHARP (son of Alfred Sharp).

ii.

ELSA SHARP (daughter of Alfred Sharp). She married WOODAMAN.

iii.

JUNE SHARP (daughter of Alfred Sharp). She married HIGLEY.

83.

HOLLAND⁹ SHARPE (Alfred Lansing⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Alfred Lansing⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 17 Sep 1897 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 09 Jun 1946 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. (son of Josiah Townsend Woodhull and Lulie "Lula" "L F" Frost) in 1925. He was born on 02 Jun 1887 in Texas. He died on 07 Mar 1939 in San Antonio, Texas.

Notes for Holland Sharpe:

Four days after Holland was born, *The New York Sun* published an editorial that answered a question from 8-year-old Virginia O'Hanlon: "Is there a Santa Claus?"

Source: <http://www.stormfax.com/virginia.htm>

Holland Sharpe is my first cousin, once removed. Her mother apparently came from sources of wealth, as the newspaper articles about the family surrounding the time of her father's death, when she was age 18, indicated that Holland was the beneficiary of an estate received from her mother, who had died when Holland was about age 12 or 13.

Tragically, Holland was shot in their Binghamton, New York home with a handgun by her father on April 19, 1916 in a family dispute over his management control of her inheritance. In an additional tragedy, her father, going to another part of the home, turned the firearm upon himself, inflicting a fatal wound. She survived the wound he gave her.

Holland went on to live with her uncle and aunt, George and Lula Gillette of San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. Holland was still in that home at the occurrence of the 1920 US Census.

Holland married Mr. Thomas Frost Woodhull and resided for many years in San Antonio, Texas at 1510 Howard Street. The Woodhull family was a prominent family in San Antonio and was related, as well, to the Frost family, which were significant participants in the banking industry. Thomas' grandfather was Thomas Claiborne Frost, the founder in 1899 of San Antonio's Frost National Bank.

Notes for Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr.:

Thomas Frost Woodhull was born in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas June 2, 1887.

A January 2, 2013 e-mail from Dr. Justin M. Glenn of Tallahassee, Florida, gave me this information. He attended Phillips Exeter Academy, and he graduated from the U. of Texas-Austin [LL.B., 1912]. Promptly admitted to the state bar, he was a prominent lawyer and a county judge in San Antonio, Tex. He was a WW I veteran and in 1925 he became president of the Alamo Abstract and Title Guaranty Company in San Antonio.

he died in San Antonio March 7, 1939. He gave issue to one child each in his two marriages.

Holland Sharpe and Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. had the following child:

95.

i.

JOHN FROST WOODHULL (son of Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr. and Holland Sharpe) was born on 10 Mar 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on 18 Apr 2001 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He married Louise Kessler McManus (daughter of George Henry McManus and Marie Louise Hornsby) on 21 Apr 1956 in Washington, DC. She was born on 25 Jul 1931 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She died on 06 Mar 1989 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

84.

MAYBELLE ALBERTA⁹ SHARPE (Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 15 Feb 1883 in Cook County, Illinois. She died on 15 Jun 1973 in Illinois. She married **GUY E. KILLIE**.

Notes for Maybelle Alberta Sharpe:

Maybelle Alberta Sharpe was born on the first birthday of John Barrymore (2/15/1882 -5/29/1942), the American actor.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000858/>

Maybelle is a first cousin to my father, and a first cousin, once removed to me.

Maybelle Alberta Sharpe and Guy E. Killie had the following children:

i.

LOUISE KILLIE (daughter of Guy E. Killie and Maybelle Alberta Sharpe) was born in 1908.

Notes for Louise Killie:

Louise was born the year Ian Fleming was born (5/28/1908 - 8/12/1964), the English novelist who created James Bond character.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian_Fleming

She was born also in the year that Mel Blanc (5/30/1908 - 7/10/1989) was born, the American entertainer who created voices for radio, television and film characters.

Source:<http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000305/>

ii.

ALBERTA KILLIE (daughter of Guy E. Killie and Maybelle Alberta Sharpe) was born in 1910.

Notes for Alberta Killie:

Alberta's mother reported in a July 1, 1946 letter to Uncle Harry Seth Sharpe that Alberta had left the staff of the University of Chicago Press three months prior and had joined Rand McNally Company.

Alberta is the relative who provided a good deal of Sharpe ancestry in reply to my now deceased brother-in-law, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. Vic located Alberta in Chicago and maintained a correspondence for awhile, and some of that material fortunately found its way into the database in my files.

She provided the generation-to-generation linkage of the Sharpe family back to the famous Plymouth Colony Governor William Bradford. Vic also was interested in Willis Sharpe Kilmer, a New York State ancestor who'd left a large estate in 1941, the final probate of which was still open in the 1970's.

John Elsefer Sharpe of Sharon Springs, New York is the great grandfather of Willis Sharpe Kilmer and John is my great, great grandfather. Willis and I are second cousins, once removed.

I made phone contact with Alberta sometime in the 1980's, but, sad to say, I did not keep up the relationship, nor did I record anything about when we visited and about what we visited. She would have been in her 70's, age wise at that time.

85.

DONALD ALLEN⁹ SHARPE (Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 04 Dec 1887 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 13 Jan 1960. He married Audrie May Palmer (daughter of William E. Palmer and Alice J. Platter) on 16 Aug 1910. She was born on 06 Mar 1888 in Hicksville, Ohio.

Notes for Donald Allen Sharpe:

Donald Allen Sharpe's death was reported in the September 12, 1962 letter of Alberta Killie, his sister, addressed to the law firm in Binghamton, New York that was administering the estate of Willis Sharp Kilmer.

The Census of 1930 for Don's household in Cook County, Illinois indicated that he had no military service. That Census indicated the family did not own their residence, but rather they paid a monthly rental of \$100.

Notes for Audrie May Palmer:

Audrie May Palmer was a graduate of the University of Illinois. She was there 1905-7 and received an Associate Degree in teaching. She was prepared in Englewood, Illinois. She was at Chicago Teachers' College 1909-10.

She taught in the Chicago Public Schools 1910-11 and in 1913-18. She resided at 6640 Normal Avenue in Chicago. In today's modern world, this is in the northern part of Chicago, immediately to the west of I-94. Take an exit onto West Marquette Road a few blocks to Normal Avenue, where you find this address off to the right (north from Marquette). It's a mile or two on the west side of Lake Michigan. It's about 50 miles from the 1608 Henry Place address in Waukegan, where our nephew, Mark Andrew Jumper and his family reside. Marquette Road, on the east side of I-94 is East 67th Street that runs into Jackson Park and the location of the Chicago Museum of Science and Industry.

Source:

CpQvw&hl=en&ei=x4d7Tfz9HMTqrAGb9v37BA&sa=X&oi=book_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CBUQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q&f=false

The source was from a Google search of Donald Allen Sharpe Chicago.

Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer had the following children:

96.

i.

KENNETH PALMER¹⁰ SHARPE (son of Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer) was born on 17 Aug 1911 in Illinois. He died on 20 Aug 1991. He married AUBREY.

ii.

BETTIE MAE SHARPE (daughter of Donald Allen Sharpe and Audrie May Palmer) was born in 1919. She married ROBERT W. MEISTER.

86.

DWIGHT ALFRED⁹ SHARPE (Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 04 Sep 1901 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 02 Aug 1981 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas. He married Martha Dixon Chapman (daughter of James Herschell Chapman and Margaret Lavina Abney) on 31 May 1926 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She was born on 05 Apr 1904 in Lufkin, Angelinia County, Texas. She died on 02 Aug 1979 in Alamo Heights, Bexar County, Texas.

Notes for Dwight Alfred Sharpe:

Dwight Alfred Sharpe was born the year that George Gallup (11/18/1901- 7/26/1984), the American statistician and pioneering opinion researcher, was born. They died just less than three years apart.

My father lived through some of the turbulent times of racial strife in this nation. January 1901 was a stormy time in the South of the United States. On January 15, 1901, the Alabama Democratic Party called for a convention to write a new state constitution that would prohibit African-Americans from voting. Despite vocal opposition from Booker T. Washington and other Republican civil rights activists, the Democrat strategy succeeded. Democrats dominated Alabama's 1901 constitutional convention, and its chairman was a Democrat. In his opening address, he said: "If we would have white supremacy, we must establish it by law -- not by force or fraud... The negro is descended from a race lowest in intelligence and moral precepts of all the races of men."

Alabama's African-American citizens would not vote in appreciable numbers again until the 1950s. It was a Republican federal judge, Frank Johnson, who in 1956 ruled in favor of Rosa Parks. It was that same judge who in 1965 ordered the Democrat governor, George Wallace, to permit Martin Luther King's voting rights march from Selma to Montgomery. At the 2000 Republican National Convention, Condoleezza Rice, destined to become the United States Secretary of State, said: "The first Republican I knew was my father and he is still the Republican I most admire. He joined our party because the Democrats in Jim Crow Alabama of 1952 would not register him to vote. The Republicans did. My father has never forgotten that day, and neither have I."

Democrats do not want Americans to remember that Republicans supported the 1964 Civil Rights Act much more than did the Democrats. It was passed in the U. S. Senate only after an 83 day filibuster led by the Democratic Party leadership in the Senate.

Source: <http://grandoldpartisan.typepad.com/>

This is the story of my father.

The guiding spiritual light in the family for Dwight's early years was his Mother, who saw to it that he had an involved and effective life in the First Presbyterian Church there in Georgetown. The Williamson County Sun newspaper issue of June 7, 1979, published an extensive full-page article and pictures on page 11 about the 125th recognition of the church's anniversary. Dwight was cited as being one of only three members of that church who went into the pastoral ministry over the 125 year time of its existence at that time.

Dwight's approval for candidacy for the Gospel Ministry was given by the Session of that church in 1922. I have a photocopy of the Minutes of the Session meeting. This was just after the retirement of Rev. M. C. Hutton, who was cited as one of the most effective pastors in that church's history, serving some 35 years from 1886 till 1921. He was the pastor who we understand had influence and encouragement on Dwight in his thinking and feeling a call to the ministry. The Session minutes were much more descriptive about the praiseworthy characteristics of Dwight than typical minutes are in today's world of just recording that the action was approved. Those details are a little later in this narrative.

Dwight was born in the year (in fact, just two days before) that President William McKinley was assassinated by an anarchist and was succeeded by Theodore Roosevelt. Roosevelt, is the uncle of the wife of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Dwight's half seventh cousin, once removed. President William McKinley's assassin, Leon Czolgosz, was electrocuted October 29, 1901, just 55 days after the terrible event! WOW! Is that not justice faster than we see today?

It was the same year (1901) the Social Revolutionary Party was founded in Russia, later to be what we came to know as Communism. Film producer Walt Disney was born this year. Industrialist J. P. Morgan organized the U. S Steel Corporation, who was Dwight's fifth cousin, once removed. The first American Bowling Club tournament was held in Chicago in 1901 as well.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 454-455) And he was born a few months after England's Queen Victoria died in January.

The famous Jazz player, Louis Armstrong was born the year of Dwight's birth. Two days before Dwight was born, Vice President Theodore Roosevelt's famous advice, "Speak softly and carry a big stick," was offered in a speech at the Minnesota State Fair. That was the same day as the assassination of President McKinley.

On Dwight's 17th birthday, the beginning of his senior year in High School, September 4, 1918, there was the birth of Paul Harvey, who later would become a world-wide known radio commentator, even still broadcasting as recently as 2007. He graduated to heaven in 2009.

Dwight was President of his 1918 High School graduating class in Georgetown, Texas. He also was Business Manager of the School Annual, Salutatorian of his class, Vice President of the Literary Society, had a role in the Senior Play and lettered two years on the track team. In the yearbook. The Senior Class prophesy about him was to become a famous Texas lawyer!

He created a life-long bond of friendship with fellow student Walter Johnson, a neighbor in Georgetown who was physically disabled (wheel chair bound) and required personal tutoring during junior high and high school years. Dwight gave generously of his time. Walter married a woman who taught school, and they lived a wonderful life in the Hill Country of Texas on one of those clear spring-fed creeks. We visited them several times over the years while I was a young boy.

The high school data was made available to me when Mr. Tass Waterston, a member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church, visited me soon after my 1982 arrival on the staff of that church. He brought the 1918 HighSchool Yearbook of his, and I was able to photo copy relevant pages. Tass was a "best friend" and the same age as my father's younger brother, Harry Simons Sharpe, as they all grew up in Georgetown. Harry was known as "Dede." Tass has now passed on to graduation to heaven, but I was able to get to know his son, Tom Lee Waterston, and his grandsons, Tass Waterston II and Ted Waterston. Ted and his family have continued as members of Highland ParkPresbyterian Church, whereas the rest of the family has moved out of town by now. Ted served that church as a Deacon.

Dwight worked during high school in a combination general store and grocery store. The many migrant workers patronizing it created the environment in which he learned to converse in Spanish pretty well. This enabled him in later years to preach occasionally for Hispanic Presbyterian congregations.

He attended for one school year (1918-19) the University of Kentucky, the state which had been his mother's family's home from where they migrated to Texas. While attending The University of Kentucky, he stayed with a relative of his mother's, in a sense, a man called Uncle Tom Vance. Next, he attended for a year Southwestern University, a Methodist institution located in his hometown of Georgetown. Dwight's photograph is in the 1921Southwestern University yearbook that my niece, Nancy Lea Ehlers Reeves, now has from materials she received after her Mom, Martha deNoailles Sharpe Ehlers, died. Martha is a daughter of Dwight's and is my eldest of two sisters. Southwestern was began in 1840 during the days of the Republic of Texas, and I believe it is the oldest continuously operating institution of higher education in Texas.

The 1920 U. S. Census for Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky has Dwight living with the family of John T. Vance, age 62, whose wife's name was Glenna (legibility question), also age 62, and a 26 year old daughter named Mary. Possibly, the middle initial of "T" is for the Tom that we have understood was the home where Dwight resided while at school. This Mr. Vance would have been born in 1858. The Census entry shows Mr. Vance was born in Texas, but that his father and mother were born in Kentucky. The 1860 Census of Lexington, Burleson County, Texas shows him in the house of Charles Vance, with Tom being age three.

It is curious to know that a Mr. Charles P. Vance moved from Kentucky to Texas at around 1854, settling initially in Circleville, where the Alfred Simons family settled, coming from Kentucky. James A. Simons, born in Kentucky in 1852, and whose family came to Circleville in 1852, later, as an adult, went into mercantile business with Mr.Vance, both in Circleville and later in Taylor. Both of these towns are in Williamson County, Texas.

Since Mr. John T. Vance, with whom Dwight lived in Kentucky in 1920, was born in 1858 in Texas, it can be assumed that John T. Vance was a son of Charles P. Vance, and a brother to the Vance daughter, Sarah. If that kind of family connection does not exist, we do not have any other logical reason that Dwight went to Kentucky and lodged with the Vance's in Lexington. I think the set of relationships conjectured are likely, and I am recording them in my records until and unless other proof surfaces. It is interesting that the Vance families had connections to towns named Lexington, both in Kentucky and in Texas. Since their move to Texas in the early 1850's was when so many communities were just being established, one wonders if one name influenced the other.

The Minutes of the Session, July 26, 1922, record the declarations of his presence before them, seeking endorsement for his candidacy:

"Mr. D. A. Sharpe, a communing member of this, the Georgetown Presbyterian Church (as it was called then), presented himself before the Session and communicated the fact that he felt a call from the Holy Spirit to enter the Gospel Ministry, and to devote his whole time, first to the preparation for such work, and then to the active ministry in the Presbyterian Church in the United States. After an examination of Brother Sharpe, touching his determination to enter the ministry, the sureness of his call by the Holy Spirit, and his need of financial aid in prosecuting his studies and receiving the Seminary courses, the Session, by a unanimous vote, gives unanimous testimony to his good, moral character, to the fact that he is a faithful, consecrated and active communicating member of the Georgetown Presbyterian Church in good standing and we recommend him to the Presbytery of Central Texas for reception under its care as a fit candidate for the Gospel Ministry, and ask the Presbytery to furnish and secure for him such financial aid as may be required for the prosecution of his studies in the University of Texas and the Presbyterian Seminary."

Dwight graduated from the University of Texas in 1926 and from Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in 1926. I often wonder how he managed graduation dates from both institutions in the same year, though I do not know the months. Part of the time, if not much of it, that Dwight lodged in the Austin Seminary dormitory was with a roommate by the name of Will Morriss. Will was from a solid Presbyterian family in San Antonio, but he was in Austin as a student at the University of Texas Law School when they were roommates. Later in life, Will had a son name Ed who was a Drake Fraternity brother of mine in 1957-1959 in my days as a student at the Presbyterian school in Sherman, Texas, Austin College. Ed graduated, then met a tragic death in the Air Force during the Viet Nam era when the aircraft in which he was being transported disappeared into the depths of the Pacific Ocean, never to be found again. His sister, Molly, also became an Austin College graduate whom I knew there. She later married a Fraternity Brother of mine, David Duncan. David subsequently graduated from Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary (APTS) and served a career as a Presbyterian pastor, including the church at Georgetown, Texas, my father's home church.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe attended APTS from 1922-1926, and graduated with a Bachelor of Divinity, as verified in 2017 for me by Ms. Kristi Sorensen, the Associate Director of the Library and the Head of Archives & Records Management of Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin.

Dwight spent his career continuously serving, mostly in Texas, as pastor of churches in this order: Laredo (1926), Little Rock (Arkansas 1929), Ballinger (1935), Houston (1941), Sweetwater (1951), Dallas (1954), San Antonio (1958), Ruidoso (New Mexico (1963), and finally at Houston(1965) for a new church development. In several of these cities, he was a member of Rotary International, a community service organization of business and professional people associated across the world. From my memory, they included Dallas (Fair Park Club), Sweetwater and San Antonio (nearby to Ballinger), and probably included other communities without my recollection or knowledge. In Laredo, it was the First Presbyterian Church. In Little Rock, it was the Paluski Heights Presbyterian Church.

In Ballinger, it was the First Presbyterian Church. This was a special place for our family and his ministry. I was born there and baptized there! The family had an old Chevrolet automobile of about a 1931 vintage. When it came time for Dwight to respond to a pastoral call to move the family to Houston, Texas, the

Ballinger congregation generously responded by providing the funds from among its members to purchase a brand new 1941 Chevrolet sedan! That was quite Providential, as 1941 was the last year that American automobiles were produced, due to the constraints of World War II starting. It is doubtful that the old 1931 Chevy would have made it through the War years of 1942-46. God's Provision is perfect, isn't it? Our family drove that car till 1948!

In Houston, it was the Central Park Presbyterian Church that changed its name to Trinity Presbyterian Church when it changed location in 1950. In Sweetwater, it was the First Presbyterian Church. In Dallas, it was the John Knox Presbyterian Church. This was the church where many of my fond memories reside, as it was during my high school years, and my experiences of growing up emotionally and having dating experiences were strong. In San Antonio, it was the Highland Park Presbyterian Church. In Ruidoso, it was the Ruidoso Presbyterian Church. In Houston again, it was the Garden Oaks Presbyterian Church. It was a new church development of the Presbytery. Unfortunately, it did not survive long after his 1968 retirement.

After my arriving in Dallas, Texas as a staff member at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in 1982, I was visited by an Elder of the church, Mr. Austin B. Watson. He gave me a telephone directory page, complete with photographs of those listed, of the 1955 Fair Park Rotary Club of Dallas. Austin, still a member of that club, had been there when my father was a member. It was so nice of him to give me the page where my Dad was listed, along with his photograph. Austin went on to join Dwight in heaven in 2003.

Dwight was a reconciler and a rebuildier of churches. Many of his calls were to churches that had experienced some sort of set back in the immediate past, and his coming helped things get mended in the church's ministries.

A married couple at Trinity Church in Houston went to the mission field in the Belgium Congo 1951-1968. Eric S. Bolton was an architect and his wife, Ruth Lomig Bolton, was an administration worker. Missions was a strong emphasis for Dwight's ministry and for Texas Presbyterian Churches.

Retired missionary Winnifred K. Vass compiled a roster in 1986 of all 427 Presbyterian missionaries who had served over the years in the Presbyterian Congo Mission. Texas was represented by 65 (15%) of all who had gone from 30 states. This certainly is a disproportionately large share from Texas, representing more than twice what would be the average.

Winney, spent her retired life as a member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church and she, along with her missionary husband, Lachlin Vass, lived at Presbyterian Village North in Dallas, a retirement community that many of the people of Highland Park Presbyterian Church were included in its development. Lach Vass, Winnie's husband, was on the HPPC Business Office staff when I arrived, then he retired in 1983. I selected his son-in-law, Mr. Todd W. Rutenbar, to take Lach's place, working with me as my Assistant Business Manager. Todd was still working with there when I retired in 2004, and still is there in 2012 as this is written.

My Father's last call in the ministry was to be the establishing evangelist for a new church development in Houston, Texas under what then was known as Brazos Presbytery (now known as New Covenant Presbytery). "Brazos," his Presbytery in Houston, means "arms" or "hugs" in Spanish, as my niece Frances Barton Boggess tells me. He assumed the position of Evangelist and organizing pastor for the Presbytery for the church to be Gulf Meadows Presbyterian Church at 8000 Fuqua Street at Ballantine in distant southwest Houston. He assumed the post on April 3, 1966 and got a good start, even having a handful of members who formerly were at Central and Trinity Presbyterian Church at 7000 Lawndale in earlier years (1941-51) when he pastored there. Unfortunately, the pastor following him experienced problems that ultimately resulted in the church disbanding. The church had had a good start, but was not yet strong enough to survive such a bump in the road. I think that pastor got too organized. Though I never met that pastor, he was the brother of a young lady I dated a few times while we were students at Austin College in Sherman, Texas. Both she and her husband became good, productive members of a

prominent church in Houston and assumed leadership roles. Actually, her husband was my freshman and sophomore year roommate at Austin College in Sherman, Texas.

The invitation letter for Dwight's retirement services, dated April 8, 1968, was received by various members of our family. It came from Reuben Meeks, Committee Chairman at the Gulf Meadows Presbytery Church and a former member of our Trinity Presbyterian Church. His retirement reception was the afternoon of April 28, 1968 at the church. It was a wonderful occasion for our family to attend. This was the conclusion of forty two years as a Presbyterian pastor. Suzanne and I, along with our two children (Todd wasn't born yet), were there.

Dwight and Martha had purchased a home for retirement in San Antonio (Alamo Heights). It was at 201 Normandy, just a couple blocks west of Broadway, a major north-south street. Since it was purchased more than a year prior to planned retirement, it was leased to tenants. Unfortunately, when they finally retired, the renters, for some reason not acceptable to Dwight and Martha, were unable to vacate the house on time. Dwight and Martha had to make temporary digs do till they could get over this frustration.

This was a their last home and a lovely home it was in a lovely neighborhood of San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. Actually it was in a suburb named Alamo Heights, a city surrounded by San Antonio. They were just two blocks from the Alamo Heights Presbyterian Church, which they made as their church home. He was used to teach an Adult Sunday School Class up until about six months prior to his death at age 80, which gave him good outlets to use his pastoral gifts. The pastoral staff also used him for visitation and other duties useful for the ministry of the church. This was volunteer work, to my knowledge, and a labor of love for him.

His primary hobby through many of the years of his life was photography. It manifested itself to most people through the hundreds of unique Christmas cards with family members that he created for over 30 years. He used the typewriter for much for his correspondence, Bible study and sermon preparation. It was an ancient Underwood manual typewriter, on which he typed using what we laughingly called the Bible Method he would seek and find! He may have been one of the fastest typists using only the index fingers of his two hands that I have ever witnessed. Finally, around the mid 1970's, he acquired a portable electric typewriter from Sears!

He was a prolific reader, both of periodicals and of books. He held his children to high standards for academic achievement, and that was successful for his daughters. My academic records were far over shadowed by those of my two sisters.

Dwight involved himself in the communities where the family lived. He would join civic organizations and do joint ministries with other churches. He often became known in the public media, as evidenced by this delightful column by Renwicke Cary in the "San Antonio Light" newspaper issue of August 4, 1963:

"Back to the word 'breeches' (pounced britches by many Texans) and its use in several places in different versions of the Bible. Rev. Dwight A. Sharpe, pastor of the Highland Park Presbyterian Church, notes there was one edition of the Geneva Bible (1560) that became popularly known as the 'breeches Bible.'" This because 'breeches' appeared in Genesis 3:7. The verse concluded: 'And they (Adam and Eve) sewed fig tree leaves together and made them breeches As a matter of fact, however, Sharpe says, the same rendering of the verse was found in the Wycliffe Bible (1380).

"Still on the subject of Bibles of the centuries past, we are reminded that the first printed copy of the whole Bible was the Coverdale Bible of 1535. Sharpe says: 'It's a credit to the printers that there were few typographical errors in the early Bibles.' Even so, he reports, in the second edition of the Geneva Bible (1562), Matthew 5:9 was made to read: 'Blessed are the placemakers, instead of peacemakers.' As a consequence, collectors designated this as the 'Placemaker Bible.' Sharpe also tells of a 'Printer's Bible,' explaining: 'This was the name applied to the King James edition of 1653, because in Psalms 119:161, King David was made to say: 'Printers have persecuted me without cause.' It should have read, 'princes,' of course."

Both Dwight and Martha were very quiet regarding the subject of politics. They felt that whatever political views they held should not become known to the public of their congregation, since ministry was still to be given to people of all political persuasions. They did not even allow me to know how they voted or what political party they supported until well into my adult life, after I became an active Republican and Dad had retired from the ministry. Dad told me that they had always voted Republican, and living in what was virtually an all Democratic Party state in Texas most of their lives, it was best for his ministry to keep that to themselves. I recall that many of our close family friends were active Democrats and Labor Union members (particularly in the Houston years of the 1940's) and that did not affect our opportunity to have close Christian relationships with them.

When Dwight died, he was found in bed on August 8, 1981. That has been the official published date of his death, as that is when he was found and the public officials proclaimed him deceased. However, judging from when it was reported he was last seen by neighbors, and by the dates on accumulated newspapers and mail at his home, he apparently passed away in his sleep on the night of Sunday, August 2nd, two years to the day that Martha also went to be with our Lord in her sleep. He lacked a month of reaching his 80th birthday.

Dwight's funeral was conducted by the Rev. Mr. Newton Cox, pastor of the Alamo Heights Presbyterian Church of San Antonio, Texas, and assisted by an old friend of Dwight's, a retired minister, the Rev. Mr. John Parse. Two of my friends from high school days attended, Jewell (Judy) Linn Shoup Shannon and Dr. Richard (Dick) Hall White. The funeral was at the church at 10:00 AM on August 12, and the grave side service was later in the day in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, some 110 miles away. He rested next to his wife, and near his his parents and other relatives at the Odd Fellows Cemetery, near the campus of Southwestern University. This is the college where he attended his sophomore year and where his great grand daughter, Victoria (Vicky) Lea Reeves attended, having entered as a freshman in 2003.

On October 20, 1981, the Session of Trinity Presbyterian Church, Houston, Texas, passed a resolution that on Sunday, November 15, Dwight would be honored and memorialized for his faithful decade of service there with the dedication of a pew. His daughter, Martha, and her husband, Vic, attended the dedication service on November 15, 1981 at the church to represent the family. During his ministry there, according to the Sessional Resolution, Dwight received 312 members by transfer of church membership, 164 members by profession of faith in Jesus Christ (I was one of those on Palm Sunday, March 18, 1951!), baptizing 91 of those, baptizing 99 infants and receiving 11 of their parents on profession of faith at the same time. Under his ministry, three young men made commitments to the Gospel Ministry and one couple went to the mission field in the Congo. He administered infant baptism to all nine of his grand children.

Dwight lived to see one of his great grand children, Matthew, son of Kevin and Nancy Reeves. Nancy is the daughter of Dwight's daughter, Martha. We are proud of Matthew in the family sense, as he married Libby and they went on to give issue to the first eighth generation Texan member of our family in 2005, Benjamin Thomas Reeves. He now has a second son, Zachary. Nancy is the Pastor of the Grace Presbyterian Church of Roundrock, Williamson County, Texas. Matthew's younger brother, Christopher Thomas Reeves, now is married to Sarah Shaney Reeves.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe was a man of unquestioned integrity and was known as a man with a pastor's heart. He provided well for his family, raising children who were a credit to their parents' Christian values. My regret is not spending more time with him, especially in our adult years. Physical distances of living kept us from enjoying that as much as we should have.

Notes for Martha Dixon Chapman:

My mother, Martha, was born in 1904, the year that Theodore Roosevelt had his first election to the Presidency of the United States, after having succeeded William McKinley who was assassinated while President. This was the year that author Jack London published *The Sea-Wolf*. Puccini's *Madame Butterfly* opera opened in Milan, Italy. Work began on the Panama Canal. The Rolls-Royce Company was founded in England. Helen Keller graduated from Radcliffe College and the Broadway subway opened in New York City.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 456-457)

Martha was born in her Lufkin home at 419 Abney Avenue. Living on a street with your family name is a hint as to the place the family held in the eye of the community. Her mother's maiden name was Abney. Her church life was in the First Methodist Church. Martha was ages five and 21 when her parents died, which was a hardship. She and her younger brother, Herschell Albert Chapman, were raised after Mother's 1909 death (Maggie was her nickname from Margaret Lavina Abney) by their grand mother and grandfather, Martha Jane Dixon Abney and James William Abney. Dr. James Herschell Chapman, their father, resided with them in the Abney home for a while.

Martha Jane Dixon Abney, Martha's grandmother, was widowed in 1913, and Dr. Chapman soon moved out from the house. He had been much older than his wife, Maggie, actually being only one year younger than his mother-in-law, Martha Jane Dixon Abney. Family oral tradition reported that he felt it was more appropriate to move out, as it did not reflect the proper appearances for an unmarried man and woman so close in age to be domiciled together.

Maggie continued to raise his children, Herschell and Martha, in her home. After Dr. Chapman married the third and last time, to a woman named Josephine, his contacts with the Abney family apparently became somewhat detached, or at least the recording of continuing relationship has not been identified by me.

Martha had a high school teacher of science named Mr. Blevins. It is of interest to know that he also taught me in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas during my ninth grade in 1954, at Alex W. Spence Junior High School. There is also a Miss Bess Wood of Lufkin who taught at that same Dallas school at the time, and who remembers my being there. She is Lillian's Aunt, Tempy Wood Abney's sister. Bess was born March 17, 1897. In 1987, Bess resided at the Angelina Nursing Home.

Martha attended the University of Texas at Austin, graduating in June of 1925. On the certified copy I have of the information she completed with her application to college, on the blank requesting her home address, said *No Street Address*. When you live on the street bearing your family name (Abney) and you are the only "mansion" on it, apparently there is no need for an address back then. You could just address a letter to them in Lufkin! Such were the days!

She was elected a member of the honor society, Phi Beta Kappa, according to the certified college transcript copy, the first scholastic fraternity in America. Phi Beta Kappa was organized at the College of William and Mary in Williamsburg, Virginia on December 5, 1776.

She had a double major in Latin and Greek. She was then engaged to fellow University of Texas student and Austin Theological Presbyterian Seminary student, Dwight Alfred Sharpe. She taught in the Lufkin Public Schools the ensuing year after graduation.

Martha's education was in the classics, which was the usual major for the very few women of that day who were privileged to attend college. Martha and her husband-to-be would be the first generation of our family to graduate from the University of Texas. Now, three generations have graduated from there and a fourth maybe is on his way!

Growing out of that refined education was her skill in writing. I cherish the one "love letter" that came into my possession only in recent years that my Mother sent to my Father during the year that she taught school in Lufkin and he completed his Seminary studies in Austin before they married. Here is how the letter of October 20, 1925 went:

"Dearest Sweetheart

"Please forgive me for writing on this paper. I'm in a powerful big hurry and can't hunt for any more. Last night I had so many papers to grade that I got sleepy and went to bed without ever writing to the sweetest person on earth. I thought about you, dearest, between papers and the last thing before I went to sleep, and the first thing this morning. Honey, you're in my heart all the time. I'm going to scribble this off just so it can be mailed this morning, and it won't be late. Tell me if you get it tomorrow morning.

"I'm the happiest thing, because I had a sweet letter waiting for me from your mother yesterday when I came in from school. Dwight, already I just love her to death. Don't tell your father, but she said when he read my first letter, he said "Well, I'm kinda left out on this deal." She said he was a little jealous, but said she was to send his love anyway. Now I just believe I will write him a little note or letter all to himself. I may enclose it with your next letter and you can give it to him when you pass through Georgetown Saturday. Is that all right? You know how easy it is for women to talk to each other, but because I'd never met him, I just felt a timidity in writing.

"The funny thing about it is that I was writing to your mother the same time she was writing to me. Guess she received mine yesterday too.

"Sweetheart, love me lots and don't blame me for writing like this. I just had so much work. I'll promise never to let it happen again. I'll write again tomorrow night.

"Must hurry up and eat breakfast now. Want to eat with me? I built the fire this morning.

Lovingly, Your own Martha"

Well, how's that for good romantic narrative?! Wonderful!

Serving as wife of the Pastor suited Martha well. She loved living the role and the people loved her doing it. After marriage, her only gainful employment was as a public school teacher in Houston, Harris County, Texas during the 1940's World War II years when there were such shortages of people to teach. During her daughters' high school years, she served as adult sponsor for the High School Youth Fellowship at the Central Park Presbyterian Church, located in the 6900 block of Sherman, a couple of blocks east of 75th Street, near Wayside Boulevard. Fondly remembered by me are the summer trips on the weekends when the whole Sharpe family and the Youth Fellowship spent all day Saturdays at Stuart's Beach in Galveston on the Gulf of Mexico. One of my favorite memories were the many times when we went riding on the old fashioned wooden roller coaster near the beach!

Reading was also an advocacy for Martha. She "screened" much material for Dwight, marking articles and books she thought it would be good for him to read. She truly was a helpmate for her husband in all of the best senses of that concept. She was a lady of the South in all of its good senses of culture and heritage. And she was a wonderful mother to me, always holding up the bar for me to climb higher for better things, and to know God and our role with Him.

Her remains left behind when she graduated to heaven are deposited in the grave site adjacent to her husband in the Georgetown Cemetery, near Southwestern University, Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman had the following children:

97.

i.

MARTHA DE NOAILLES¹⁰ SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on 07 Sep 1927 in Larado, Webb County, Texas. She died on 17 Jan 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She married Victor Marcus Ehlers (son of Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr. and Edith A. Amberg) on 06 Sep 1947 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas. It later became Trinity Presbyterian Church. He was born on 25 May 1923. He died on 26 Apr 1985 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

98.

ii.

ELIZABETH ANNE SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on 09 Aug 1929 in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She died on 28 Dec 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She married Andrew Albert Jumper (son of William David Jumper and Irma Belle Nason) on 14 Aug 1948 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas.. He was born on 11 Sep 1927 in Marks Quitman County, Mississippi. He died on 28 May 1992 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri.

99.

iii.

DWIGHT ALBERT SHARPE (son of Dwight Alfred Sharpe and Martha Dixon Chapman) was born on 24 Jun 1939 in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas. He married Suzanne Margaret Boggess (daughter of Thomas Shelton Boggess and Alice Loraine McElroy) on 30 Sep 1962 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She was born on 02 Apr 1938 in Griffin, Spaulding County, Georgia.

87.

HARRY SIMONS⁹ SHARPE (Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 19 Dec 1904 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 23 Sep 1977 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Virgie Lois Stapp (daughter of John Franklin Stapp and Mae Davis) on 25 Jun 1926 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 16 Aug 1908 in Andice, Williamson County, Texas. She died on 02 Dec 1988 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Notes for Harry Simons Sharpe:

Harry Simons Sharpe was born in 1904, the year the nation elected Theodore (Teddy)Roosevelt to the Presidency of the United States. Marlene Dietrich was born in Germany, destined to become a world famous film actress. Jack London wrote "The Sea-Wolf," and G. K. Chesterton wrote "The Napoleon of Notting Hill." Work began on the Panama Canal. The Broadway subway open in New York City, and a policeman arrested a woman there for smoking a cigarette in public.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, BernardGrun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 456-457)

Dee Dee, as Harry Simons Sharpe was known, was born the very same year as was John Sirica (3/19/1904 -8/14/1992), the United States district court judge that presided at the trial of Watergate burglars (1973), an event that toppled the Presidency of Richard M. Nixon.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_\Sirica

Dee Dee served in the United States Navy during World War II. After the war, he returned to Georgetown. This was his hometown and the place of his residence his entire life.

He and his wife, Lois, owned and operated the Acme Cleaners and Launderers, located on the south side of the town square where the Williamson County Courthouse was the centerpiece of the square. They were affiliated with the First Presbyterian Church of Georgetown.

They lived in the old Sharpe home at 1005 Main Street with his parents, Papa and Mama Sharpe (Henry Seth Sharpe & Mattie de Noailles Simons). It was all one big community with three generations living together. The second generation was their two sons, my father, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, and Dee Dee. The third generation was the two sons of Dee Dee & Lois, Harry Franklin and Johnny Earle Sharpe). It wasn't until after Papa Sharpe died in 1951 that the home was sold to the First Baptist Church next door, and a new home was constructed at 1601 Olive, just south of the Southwestern Methodist University.

This home eventually was inherited by their two sons, Harry and Johnny. Johnny bought Harry's share. After Johnny's death, the home went to Wanda, Johnny's fourth wife.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Virgie Lois Stapp:

Lois was born the year that Sir Rex Harrison, the AcademyAward-winning English stage and film actor, was born on March 5, 1908. She was born the year Ian Fleming was born (5/28/1908 - 8/12/1964),the English novelist who created James Bond character.

Sources:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sir_Rex_Harrison

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian_Fleming

Lois is how everybody knew here. She did not like her first name, Virgie. Her son, Harry, told me that probably she would roll over in her grave if she knew it was included in this report.

Lois was a busy mother and working wife. She was the loyal partner of her husband in the family business, Acme Cleaners and Launderers, located on the south side of the square in the middle of the block in downtown Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas.

Harry Simons Sharpe and Virgie Lois Stapp had the following children:

100.

i.

HARRY FRANKLIN¹⁰ SHARPE (son of Harry Simons Sharpe and Virgie Lois Stapp) was born on 14 Aug 1936 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 09 Sep 2015 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) BARBARA JEAN MORRIS (daughter of Anderson F. Morris and Mary Lessie Mitchell) in 1955. She was born on 19 Feb 1937 in Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) WANDA LEE WHARTON on 24 Mar 1967 in Tarrant County, Texas, Certificate #022461. She was born on 17 Aug 1944 in Indianapolis, Indiana. He married (3) JESSIE ALLINE FLOYD on 16 Aug 1982 in Clark County, Nevada. She was born on 06 Jul 1939.

101.

ii.

JOHN EARLE SHARPE (son of Harry Simons Sharpe and Virgie Lois Stapp) was born on 24 Sep 1946. He died on 01 Feb 1997 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) PAT BECKETT about 1970. She was born on 27 Dec 1947. He married (2) VICKI JOHNSON about 1965. He married (3) WANDA about 1985. He married (4) MARSHA about 1980.

88.

JAMES F.⁹ SHARP (Charles R.⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Charles R.⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp).

Notes for James F. Sharp:

Jim served overseas in World War II. He was in ninety days of battle on three fronts and was wounded in the battle of the Bulge during the first three weeks of his service there. (Source: his father's April 15, 1946 letter to Harry Seth Sharpe). He was discharged in 1946 (Source: his father's June 29, 1946 letter to Harry Seth Sharpe)

James F. Sharp had the following children:

i.

DAUGHTER SHARP (daughter of James F. Sharp) was born in 1950.

ii.

SON SHARP (son of James F. Sharp) was born in 1951.

89.

JOHN R.⁹ SHARP (Charles R.⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Charles R.⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶, George P.⁵, Johann Peter⁴, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 26 Jun 1915 in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio. He died on 12 Jun 1992 in Wolf Laeul, near Mars Hill, North Carolina. He married Lee on 25 Nov 1947. She was born on 22 Jul 1923.

Notes for John R. Sharp:

Jack was born on the first birthday of Babe Zaharias, the American athlete known for her achievements in golf, basketball and track and field, was born.

Source: <http://www.theglassceiling.com/biographies/bio38.htm>

On Jack's second birthday, William Lear (6/26/1902 - 5/14/1978), American industrialist and electrical engineer, was born. You will recall his name on the brand of the jet aircraft his company developed, the Lear Jet. He also was the inventor of the eight track tape used for recorded music.

Source: http://www.todayinsci.com/cgi-bin/indexpage.pl?http://www.todayinsci.com/L/Lear_William/Lear_William.htm

Jack was born the same year as Paul A Samuelson economist (1970 Nobel, 1947 John Bates Clark Medal) was born, May 15, 1915. Samuelson was the author of the economics textbook used in the Economics 101 course I took 1957-58 at Austin College, Sherman, Texas.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paul_Samuelson
Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Lee:

Lee was born the very same day as Bob Dole
Former Senate majority leader and presidential candidate.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bob_Dole

John R. Sharp and Lee had the following children:

i.

JOHN R.¹⁰ SHARP (son of John R. Sharp and Lee) was born on 04 Jul 1949 in Miami, Florida.

Notes for John R. Sharp:

John was born on an anniversary date that not only is of patriotic significance in the birth of our nation, it was the date that our second, third, and fifth presidents died: July 4th. Presidents John Adams and Thomas Jefferson died on the 50th anniversary of the nation, July 4, 1826. President James Monroe died five years later, July 4, 1831.

Source: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/history/presidents/>

In the year of John's birth, The Knesset (Israeli parliament) first convened on February 14, 1949.

Source:<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Knesset>

John's year of birth, 1949, was the first year that an African American was not lynched in the 20th century.

Source: "One-Night Stands with American History," Richard Shenkman & Kurt Reiger, Perennial Harper Collins Publishers, New York, NY, page 257.

ii.

RUTH NATALIE SHARP (daughter of John R. Sharp and Lee) was born on 26 Jul 1950 in Detroit, Michigan.

Notes for Ruth Natalie Sharp:

Ruth was born the same day as was born English actress, Susan George, a social friend who dates Prince Charles upon a few occasions.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0001265/>

Generation 10

90.

JOE AULTON JAMES (Gertrude Sharp, Lemuel Walter Sharp, Martin Sharp, John Sharp, Philip⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Joseph Alexander James) was born on 02 Feb 1922. He married **BAXLEY**.

Joe Aulton James and Baxley had the following child:

i.

JAMES JAMES (son of Joe Aulton James and Baxley).

91.

GEORGENA CLEMENTS (George W Clements, William Wallace Clements, Rhoda⁷ Sharp, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, George W Clements, William Wallace Clements, Samuel Clements).

Georgena Clements had the following child:

i.

WILLIAM B HULL was born in 1954.

Notes for William B Hull:

Bill contacted me in November, 2001 about my relation to the Otto Scherp line. He provided me information from our common ancestor down to himself, and referred me to a Mr. Gene Sharp of San Antonio, Texas for additional information on this line.

92.

JUNE (Zillah Sharpe, Philip⁸ Sharpe, Theron⁷ Sharpe, Philip⁶ Sharp, Johannes⁵ Scherp, Johann Michael⁴ Scherp, Johann Philip³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). She married **GODDARD**.

June and Goddard had the following child:

i.

CAROLYN GODDARD (daughter of Goddard and June).

Notes for Carolyn Goddard:

Carolyn lives in Canada and contacted me in November of 2003 to exchange information about our common ancestor, Otto Scherp. Using her generation-to-generation report, it appears that Carolyn and I are seventh cousins, once removed!

Carolyn is a member of the United Empire Loyalist Association, but both her mother and father are descended from the German Palatines.

93.

AUDNA SHARP (Buddington Sharpe, Marshall H. Sharp, John G. Sharp, George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Buddington Sharpe, Marshall

H. Sharp, John G. Sharp, George N.⁶, Nicolaus⁵, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp). She married **ARTHUR LASCH**.

Notes for Audna Sharp:

There were two sons also born of this marriage, but I do not have their names.

Audna Sharp and Arthur Lasch had the following child:

102.

i.

CAROLE LASCH (daughter of Arthur Lasch and Audna Sharp). She married CHARLES WOOD.

94.

DOROTHY JESN MORGAN (Alma Holman, Mary Bayles, Sarah Clarissa⁷ Sharpe, Abraham⁶ Sharp, Peter⁵ Scherp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Homer Allen Morgan) was born on 27 Oct 1934 in Bartlesville, Oklahoma. She married Jack Donald Scales on 07 Mar 1953 in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Dorothy Jesn Morgan and Jack Donald Scales had the following child:

i.

MARIANNE SCALES (daughter of Jack Donald Scales and Dorothy Jesn Morgan) was born on 29 May 1955 in Bartlesville, Oklahoma. She married Stanley Max Barker on 20 Apr 1979 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah.

95.

JOHN FROST WOODHULL (Holland⁹ Sharpe, Alfred Lansing⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr., Josiah Townsend Woodhull) was born on 10 Mar 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on 18 Apr 2001 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He married Louise Kessler McManus (daughter of George Henry McManus and Marie Louise Hornsby) on 21 Apr 1956 in Washington, DC. She was born on 25 Jul 1931 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She died on 06 Mar 1989 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.

Notes for John Frost Woodhull:

John Frost Woodhull, born March 19, 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, is my second cousin. Our ancestor in common is our great grandfather, John Elsefer Sharp (1830-1897), born in New York state, who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio, where he'd moved about 1850 from Sharon Springs, New York.

Much of what we know of John Frost Woodhull is learned from his obituary publication on April 20, 2001 in the *San Antonio Express-News*. John attended Balboa Heights High School in Balboa Heights, Panama in the 1940's. We do not have information about why he attended school in Panama, except to assume his father, most likely, had professional assignment there at the time. John graduated from the Texas Military Institute in 1948, a stalwart institution of military education made famous in the San Antonio area. He graduated in 1952 from Texas A&M University.

His professional work following college was service in the U. S. Army as a 2nd Lieutenant in Korea for two years. He married Louise Kessler McManus. John lost her to death in 1989. Their son, John Frost

Woodhull, Jr. died in 1980. John died April 18, 2001, and was survived by his two married daughters and one grandchild.

John's son-in-law, Dr. David Hildebrand, gave me some insight into John in an e-mail message of 2011-11-06: "Margaret's dad was a lifetime Aggie (Texas A&M University) with a maroon Suburban to show his pride!"

The Memorial Service for John was at 2:00 PM at the Porter Loring Chapel in San Antonio, the presiding minister being the Rev. Ms. Mary Anne Collins. Interment was at the cemetery in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, where my parents and many other Sharpe family members are.

My parents both died while living in San Antonio in 1979 and 1981. Porter Loring Funeral Home was the same one taking care of them as well.

John Frost Woodhull died the same month as when William Howard Taft, the 27th president and a former chief justice of the United States, died in Washington, D.C., at age 72 on March 8, 1930. Taft was the father-in-law of Eleanor Kellogg Chase Taft, my sixth cousin, once removed. The ancestors in common with Eleanor and me are Joseph Kellogg and Joanne Foote, both born in the 1620's. They are her sixth great grandparents and my seventh great grandparents.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Howard_Taft
cousin, once removed.J

Dr. Justin Glenn shared genealogical information on this lineage in an e-mail to me January 2, 2013. He said that John married in Chevy Chase, Montgomery Co., Maryland. [April 21, 1956] Louise Kessler McManus [born in St. Louis, Missouri., July 25, 1931.

Dr. Glenn's citation: [F. CHABOT, *Makers of San Antonio*, 283; E. DAVIS-E. GROBE, *New Encyclopedia of Texas*, 393-394; 1920 census Bexar Co., Tex., E.D. 55, p. 8A; 1930 census *ibid.*, E.D. 76, p. 6A; RootsWeb.com/WCP, entry by EdithF; FGS by WDC]

John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus had the following children:

i.

JOHN FROST WOODHULL JR. (son of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on 03 Oct 1960 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. He died on 12 Dec 1980.

Notes for John Frost Woodhull Jr.:

Dr. Justin Glenn, a Washington Family genealogist, shared with me by e-mail on January 2, 2013 that John Frost Woodhull, Jr. was born in Bexar County, Texas October 3, 1960.

He was adopted by the Woodhull family, and we have no information regarding his natural parentage. He died December 1, 1980 at age 20 in Williamson County, Texas, unmarried.

103.

ii.

MARY HOLLAND WOODHULL (daughter of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on 21 Dec 1962 in San Antonio, Bexar County, TX. She married TODD ALEXANDER.

iii.

MARGARET LOUISE WOODHULL (daughter of John Frost Woodhull and Louise Kessler McManus) was born on 05 Feb 1966 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married David Louis Hildebrand on 04 Oct 1997 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born in 1964 in New York, New York.

Notes for Margaret Louise Woodhull:

Margaret Louise Woodhull Hildebrand is my second cousin, once removed, our ancestor in common being John Elsefer Sharp, a New York State born gentleman who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

Margaret and her husband, David Louis Hildebrand, married October 4, 1997 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. They resided in Houston, Harris County, Texas, according to the 2001 San Antonio obituary of Margaret's father.

In 2011, I located on Facebook Margaret L. Woodhull. The Information Page indicates employment at the University of Colorado in Denver since 2005. She is associated with the Graduate Interdisciplinary Studies Program. She has a Masters and PhD in Art History from the University of Texas at Austin, my alma mater! Her undergraduate degree in Art is from Georgetown University (Washington, D.C.) She is a 1984 graduate of St. Mary's Hall, San Antonio, Texas. Her husband is on the faculty in that school's Philosophy Department since 2003.

Dr. Justin M. Glenn, Registrar General of the National Society of the Washington Family Descendants, residing in Tallahassee, Florida, contacted me January 2, 2013, sharing information on Margaret's family, as it has a lineage to English immigrant John Washington, the great grandfather of President George Washington. Besides her academic achievements cited above, he reported she was a Fullbright Scholar.

96.

KENNETH PALMER¹⁰ SHARPE (Donald Allen⁹, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Donald Allen⁹, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 17 Aug 1911 in Illinois. He died on 20 Aug 1991. He married **AUBREY**.

Notes for Kenneth Palmer Sharpe:

On July 16, 1911, Ginger Rogers, the American actress and dancer who partnered with Fred Astaire in many Hollywood musicals, was born. Her death on April 25, 1995. She was born the year that Kenneth was born. Governor James V. Allred in 1936 may have been the first Texas Governor in giving a commission as an Admiral in the Texas Navy, and it went to dancer Ginger Rogers when she appeared in Dallas at the opening of the new Texas State Fair Grounds in Dallas which opened the Texas Centennial celebration of independence from Mexico. She was most probably the first woman, or anyone for that matter to be so honored.

Source: <http://www.texasnavy.com/history.htm>

Part of his military service, as a dentist, was to direct the dental clinic at Camp Pluche near New Orleans, Louisiana. A newspaper social report, April 5, 1922 in the "Decatur Review" (Illinois) indicates that Kenneth and Aubrey Sharpe were visited in their home by John and Harold Barkhurst, thus indicating that the Sharpe's lived in Decatur in 1922. In the "Decatur Review" of March 26, 1926, a social column reported that Kenneth and Aubrey attended an affair on March 20 in the home of Joe Johnson, two miles north of Lakewood, Illinois.

Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey had the following children:

i.

BETTY MAY¹¹ SHARPE (daughter of Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey). She married ROBERT W. MEISTER.

104.

ii.

VICKI ANN SHARPE (daughter of Kenneth Palmer Sharpe and Aubrey) was born in 1943 in Illinois. She married ROBERT L. WHIPPLE. He was born in 1943.

97.

MARTHA DE NOAILLES¹⁰ SHARPE (Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 07 Sep 1927 in Larado, Webb County, Texas. She died on 17 Jan 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She married Victor Marcus Ehlers (son of Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr. and Edith A. Amberg) on 06 Sep 1947 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas. It later became Trinity Presbyterian Church. He was born on 25 May 1923. He died on 26 Apr 1985 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Martha de Noailles Sharpe:

Martha de Noailles Sharpe was born September 7, 1927. She is the elder of my two sisters, the only siblings of mine. The 1927 year of Martha's birth was a whirlwind year for the nation. Frank Billings Kellogg, U.S. Secretary of State, proposed a pact for reunification of the world powers to conclude the loose strings remaining from World War I. It was finally agreed to the following year and became known as the Kellogg-Briand Pact. His accomplishments with that pact earned him the 1929 Nobel Peace Prize. Frank is Martha's sixth cousin, twice removed.

It also was the year Ernest Hemingway wrote his "Men without Women" short stories, Franz Kafka wrote "Amerika," Upton Sinclair wrote "Oil" and Sinclair Lewis wrote "Elmer Gantry." The theater world was stunned with the first talkie movie, "The Jazz Singer," starring Al Jolson. That exciting introduction to audio thrill began with the curtain raising to an empty dark screen, the audience embracing a stillness of silence, which was shattered with the golden-throated voice of Al Jolson saying from behind the blank screen, "You ain't heard nothing yet!"

For the musical lovers, Jerome Kern and Oscar Hammerstein II wrote "Show Boat" that year. Richard Rodgers and Lorenz Hart wrote "A Connecticut Yankee." The popular songs for 1927 were "Old Man River," "My Blue Heaven," "Let a Smile Be Your Umbrella" and "Blue Skies."

Charles Lindbergh flew into the history books of eternity with his non-stop trans-Atlantic flight to France.

Source: "Time Tables of History," Bernard Grun, pages 490-493

On the very day of Martha's birth, TV pioneer Philo T. Farnsworth succeeded in transmitting an image through purely electronic means by using a device called an image dissector.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20040907.html?th>

Martha was born on the 394th birthday of English Queen Elizabeth I, daughter of King Henry VIII and his second of six wives, Anne Boleyn. Martha's sister was Elizabeth Anne. Anne Boleyn's sister, Mary, married William Cary, who would be Elizabeth's uncle. William Cary is Martha's 20th cousin, 13 times removed on our mother's side of the family.

On our father's side, William Cary is the seventh cousin, five times removed of Edward Southworth, the first husband of Alice Carpenter, Martha's seventh great grandmother on our father's side. Alice's second husband was of historical significance, being William Bradford, the Governor of Plymouth Colony in the New World for 33 of the first 35 years after their 1620 arrival on the Mayflower.

William Bradford is the second great grandfather of Herbert Pelham, the very first Treasurer of Harvard College in the English Colonies about 1643.

Martha was born in Laredo, Texas where her father was in his first pastorate as a Presbyterian Minister. It was the First Presbyterian Church.

Martha's middle name, de Noailles, is a strangely beautiful French middle name found in this very non-French family. The source of it really is a mystery. However, oral tradition has it that the name was taken from a friend of the family. The name appears as the middle name for Martha's grandmother, Mattie de Noailles Simons Sharpe, as well as in her second great grandmother, Anastasia (Fannie) de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett. If the friend of the family story is correct, the friend was probably that of the parents of Fannie, who were Lemuel Green Hewlett and Rebecca J. Harvey, the parents living in Hopkins County, Kentucky at the time of the birth of Anastasia de Noailles Lafayette Hewlett (Fannie) and all of her six siblings.

Before Martha was three, the family moved to Little Rock, Arkansas in 1929. Her father's call to his third pastorate (he was a Presbyterian pastor) was to Ballinger, Texas, 1935. These were the depths of the depression days of the economy in the United States, yet God's providence continued to give adequate sustenance for the family, including having a maid to help with the children and domestic chores of the home and for what was expected of a pastor's home.

By 1941, when the children were three in number, the family moved to Houston, Texas. From then on, the family did not have domestic help in the home. Martha fared well in school, graduating from San Jacinto High School as Magna Cum Laude in 1944. Her academic acumen and academic record brought her entrance to Rice Institute, a school of great renown in academics. After a year at Rice, her desire to branch out in life led her to the University of Texas at Austin, the school from which both of her parents had graduated in 1926.

It was at Austin that Martha met Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. in the context of activities at the Westminster Student Fellowship at the University Presbyterian Church. Vic had completed military service in World War II, The young couple wanted to marry and get on with life, even before graduation, which they did. What brought me, Martha's little brother, to accepting Vic onto the scene dating her was his bright shiny Ford Coupe convertible! Boy, was it classy. Once he offered a free ride to me around the neighborhood, I thought he was a fine friend for my sister! Martha was a member of the Phi Mu Sorority Alumnae and participated in its alumni activities much of her life.

She was a life long Presbyterian, serving in later years as an ordained Elder. She participated in her church's life wherever she lived, such as in Sunday School, Presbyterian Women's organizations, etc. She was a member of the Mothers' Club of Alpha Delta Pi and Alpha Gamma Delta Sororities, and served on the Panhellenic Council. Her love for history was fulfilled somewhat in her activities as a Docent at the LBJ Presidential Library in Austin (named for U.S. President Lyndon Baines Johnson, a Texan native).

Martha enjoyed domestic engineering, raising her two daughters, both of whom were very talented girls.

Martha was widowed for about seventeen years. She experienced dementia, and coming to live with Nancy's family was necessitated. They lovingly took care of her through the home and through several institutions. She lived back home for much of the last year of her life, though it may have been a couple of years since family members had been able to exchange meaningful conversation. One thing the family did learn was the singing of old time hymns brought a response of seeming gratitude and recognition to her, and so we sang a lot for Martha. She really could not be aware that her daughter, Lynne, succumbed from cancer three months before Martha died.

Her last few years were spent home-based in the residence of her daughter, Nancy and her family. The Reeves family were so generous in providing an apartment built into their home. Their care was so meaningful to Martha and to the rest of us in the family. They lived in Williamson County, the next county north of Austin, Travis County, Texas, where Martha and Vic had raised their family. There was a closeness there.

Her going home service in 2002 was a celebration of a Christian life with many family and friends together. The woman conducting the service, the Rev. Ms. Kelly Chadwick, was a family friend. I gave a eulogy about Martha. The service was held at the Weed-Corley-Fish Funeral Home in Austin. Her burial was at the Austin Memorial Park, Austin, Travis County, Texas. Our first cousin, Harry Franklin Sharpe of Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas, attended the services.

Notes for Victor Marcus Ehlers:

About five weeks before Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. was born, the first game was played at Yankee Stadium in New York City, with the Yankees beating the Boston Red Sox 4-1.

Vic was born the same day as was born Alicia de Larrocha, Pianist.

Source: <http://freespace.virgin.net/christa.phelps/larrocha.htm>

Six days later, famous movie and TV actor, Clint Eastwood, was born. Clint is the half eighth cousin, once removed to Vic's wife (my sister), Martha de Noailles Sharpe Ehlers.

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050531.html?th&emc=th>

Vic grew up in Austin, Travis County, Texas, and was in a prominent Austin family. His father headed the Texas Department of Health for many years, and was a friend of governors and other political personalities. Vic graduated from Austin High School in 1941.

He served in the Navy during World War II in the Pacific theater. Post war times brought him back home to Austin and to enroll at the University of Texas. It was the fellowship of the Westminster Fellowship at University Presbyterian Church that he met his wife to be. Providentially, it was that church where their second daughter, Nancy, served in her first call as an Associate Pastor.

When Vic first entered college at Arlington State College, Tarrant County, Texas, he had a roommate named James Robert (Jim Bob) Simons from Fort Worth. Though Vic was several years yet to meet his wife, my sister, Vic's roommate was a half first cousin, once removed to Vic's future bride! The ancestor in common for Jim Bob and Martha was James (Jim) Alford Simons, Sr. Jim was the grandfather of Jim Bob through Jim's second marriage, and Jim was the great grandfather of Martha through Jim's first marriage!

Vic and his friends instantly won the acceptance and admiration of Martha's family as they visited Houston where her family then resided. Vic was a fine young man, richly approved by her parents, and his 1946 Ford convertible won the heart of Martha's 8 year old brother (this writer!).

They were married at the Central Park Presbyterian Church in Houston, which then was situated in the 6900 block of Sherman Avenue in east Houston, near the shipyards. Martha's father officiated at the wedding. Vic took his bride to a lovely cabin at the Bastrop State Park in central Texas.

Vic's major in college, both for his bachelor's degree and his master's, was in the School of Social Work. He was in the first class at the University of Texas School of Social Work that awarded a master's degree. Actually, some years later when their first daughter, Lynne, achieved her master's degree, the school recognized them with honor at an academic banquet as the first parent/child combination to acquire a master's degree there.

Vic's initial work was as a juvenile delinquency officer in moving around from Houston to Tyler to Bryan. He was called to Austin as Director of the Austin Community Council, January 1, 1959 (usually known in later years as the United Fund). Vic was the first executive director of the "War on Poverty" when the Community Council, as a delegate agency, brought this federal program to Travis County in 1965. The "Austin American Statesman" carried an article July 4, 1969 about Vic's announced resignation to take place September 1. He was to serve as an Assistant Professor on the faculty of the Graduate School of Social Work at the University of Texas, an announcement made public by Dr. Jack Otis, Dean of the School of Social Work.

Vic was on the staff of the Texas State Department of Health when he died of cancer. He was an Evaluation Specialist for the Research & Demonstration Division of the Office of Research, Demonstration and Evaluation of the Texas Department of Human Resources in the John H. Winters Human Services Center! What a title! No wonder people think government is complicated!

His church life was always active and responsible where ever they lived. He became the Elder of most renown, serving several terms, a reputation earned in the eyes of the members of St. Andrews Presbyterian Church in Austin, and in former churches where the family held memberships.

One story of God's provision at the end of his life had to do with the employee life insurance policy with the State of Texas, his last employer. The policy extended life insurance only 60 days beyond when all illness and vacation leave was exhausted and technically he became unable to continue work as an employee. His graduation to heaven occurred on that very last day of policy effectiveness! God's providence is wonderful and without bounds! Martha received as his widow \$60,000 more than she had thought was due her in life insurance proceeds.

Vic was a dedicated and sensitive husband and father. He was always thoughtful and enjoyed vigorous debate and discussion over social and political issues (usually the same things). He was a life-long Democratic Party adherent, and worked in its liberal side throughout the years. In later years, he did seem to take on some more conservative views, but he would not have wanted to admit that publicly (in this writer's opinion).

It was a pleasure and a blessing to be related to Vic as his brother-in-law. My life was enhanced by knowing him.

Death Notes:

Prostate Cancer

Martha de Noailles Sharpe and Victor Marcus Ehlers had the following children:

105.

i.

MARTHA LYNNE EHLERS (daughter of Victor Marcus Ehlers and Martha de Noailles Sharpe) was born on 30 Dec 1950 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital, 2601 Rio Grande. She died on 20 Oct 2001 in Warner Robbins, Georgia. She married Foster Scott Brin in Austin, Texas, St. Andrews Presbyterian Church. He was born on 23 May 1948.

106.

ii.

NANCY LEA EHLERS (daughter of Victor Marcus Ehlers and Martha de Noailles Sharpe) was born on 26 Feb 1956 in Bryan, Texas at St. Joseph's Hospital. She married Kevin Grady Reeves on 11 Jun 1977 in Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born on 14 Jan 1956 in Augsburg, Germany.

98.

ELIZABETH ANNE¹⁰ SHARPE (Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 09 Aug 1929 in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. She died on 28 Dec 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri. She married Andrew Albert Jumper (son of William David Jumper and Irma Belle Nason) on 14 Aug 1948 in Central Park Presbyterian Church, Houston, Harris County, Texas.. He was born on 11 Sep 1927 in Marks Quitman County, Mississippi. He died on 28 May 1992 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Notes for Elizabeth Anne Sharpe:

I was the baby in our family of three children. My two sisters were 10 and 12 years older than I. Elizabeth, the middle child, was the one who graduated to heaven in the shortest length of years among all three of us. She lived only 44 years.

Though Elizabeth Anne Sharpe was born August 9, 1929 in Little Rock, Arkansas, she based her claim of being a Texan on the fact that she was conceived while the family still resided in Texas. She subsequently lived the great majority of her life in Texas as well.

Elizabeth's 1929 birth year was stormy. The big economic news was the famous Black Friday when, on October 28, the New York Stock Exchange plummeted by some \$26 billion in value of stocks owned by Americans. That was the one event that painted the profiles by which citizens would live for the next decade. America had become the world's leading industrial producer, having a 34.4% of the world's production pie. Second place England come up with 10.4% and third place Germany with 10.3%. And 1929 was the year of Saint Valentine's Day Massacre in Chicago where gangland pundits machine gunned each other on February 14.

Bell Laboratories began their experiments with color television, and Eastman-Kodak Company introduced 16 mm color movie film. It is sad that in early 2012, the 131-year old company filed of bankruptcy. George Eastman, the inventor after whom the Eastman-Kodak Company is named, is the sixth cousin, twice removed to Elizabeth. His best-known invention was photographic film.

The popular songs were "Stardust," "Tiptoe Through the Tulips" [yes, that song pre-dates Tinny Tim!], and "Singing in the Rain." "Walt Disney's Mickey Mouse cartoon films that year effectively killed off any further business for the outdated silent movies. Ernest Hemingway published "A Farewell to Arms." Actress Audrey Hepburn was born in England. Frenchman Erich Maria Remarque wrote "All Quiet on the Western Front." And Albert B. Fall, the Secretary of the Interior under Calvin Coolidge, was convicted of accepting a \$100,000 bribe from Edward L. Dohemy in the famous Teapot Dome scandal. He was sentenced to one-year in prison and fined \$100,000. Some say that's where the term "fall guy" is derived?

Source: Time Tables of History, Bernard Brun, pages 496-499

Spending most of her life in Texas, she was strong to assert her Texan heritage. Even though she was born shortly after her family moved to Little Rock, Arkansas, the fact that she obviously was conceived while the family still lived in Texas allowed her to claim to be a Texan! She is a fifth generation Texan, her great, great grandfather, Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, having come to San Augustine County, Texas by 1841. Her growing-up years were in Little Rock, then back to Texas in Ballinger, then in Houston.

When she was young, Elizabeth was known in the family as Betty or Betty Anne. I believe it was during college age years that she began using the more formal Elizabeth.

I remember the family laughingly re-telling a story about Elizabeth when she was pretty young, before my birth, wherein Daddy had given the girls a pair of baby rabbits for an Easter present. The cute thing about the story was the quotation coming from Elizabeth saying, "Ain't the 'lil yabbitt toot?"

Another anecdotal item about Elizabeth was about her Home Economics class in Junior High. Yes, back in those days, schools taught girls skills often found in kitchens and in management of households. Upon beginning the part of the curriculum having to do with cooking, the class was asked to write any cooking recipes that one of them already knew. Betty Anne's recipe had to do with making toast by putting it in the lower oven, where it could be heated from overhead. The process outlined included the instruction at the end of taking a knife and scraping the toast! The funny part about it was that the toast should not be burned, but her experience at our home was that very often the toast was burned, so it was regular to need to scrape off the charcoaled character of the burnt toast!

Of my two sisters, Elizabeth was the more athletic. She played basketball in college and was pretty good at throwing a baseball (hardball). I remember her fondly as she spent time with me, just throwing a baseball back and forth in our long driveway! One day, when she was about age 17 and I was 7, a baseball she'd thrown to me glanced off to the side, going under a porch step on our church, which was across the driveway from our home. I was reluctant to crawl under the building in that dark to get the ball. So, problem solver that she was, Elizabeth wedged herself under the step to go after it. The problem was that she became stuck there, and could not back out. In my somewhat weaker state, I could not pull her out. So, what did I do? I just refused to confront the problem, and I went into the house, not telling anybody that Elizabeth was stuck under the church! Fortunately, my father came home soon. Driving up the driveway, he spotted his daughter's legs protruding out from under the church. Of course, he extracted her successfully, but she was not happy with me. When Daddy found out it was because of my abandonment, I really was in trouble for punishment!

She graduated from San Jacinto High School in Houston as Valedictorian of her class in 1945. This was a very large student body high school near downtown Houston. It was named after the name of the near-by battlefield where the independence finally was won for Texas from Mexico, to become the Republic of Texas in 1836.

Both my sisters were active in the student fellowship at our Central Park Presbyterian Church, and our mother was an adult sponsor of the high school and college age group.

What I remember most about those groups were the summer trips we took to the Texas Gulf Coast island of Galveston. We'd spend the day on the beach and the evening at the night-life and carnival rides after that. They were fond memories. I especially remember the thrills riding the roller coasters! I was in the 6 to 8 year age when these things took place.

Elizabeth entered Rice Institute in Houston, following her sister. Having two children in the Sharpe family to gain entrance at Rice was an accomplishment and an honor for the Sharpe family, as the entrance requirements were and have always been very high. The academic reputation in Texas of Rice Institute was like the Harvard of Texas!

Her musical talent included being an organist for the church where her father was Pastor, Central Presbyterian Church, 6916 Sherman Avenue, Houston, Texas. This was down in the industrial east end of Houston, near the Houston Ship Channel.

One Sunday night when Elizabeth was a freshman at Rice Institute, a Coast Guard sailor visited the service with his roommate. That Coast Guardsman spotted Elizabeth playing the organ and the other sailor spotted a young lady in the choir. They both boasted to each other that they would marry these girls! What is fun is that they both did marry them later. The story is that Andy asked to walk Elizabeth home that night after the service [lots of folks did not have cars in those days]. She laughed at the

question, but willingly went with him. Unbeknownst to him, the manse (our home) was just right next door to the church, just a few feet away from where he asked her!

Andy was a Mississippi boy, so after their marriage, each finished their college education at the University of Mississippi in Oxford. She graduated in 1950 and he in 1951. Elizabeth worked much of the time in various administrative and secretarial positions. She was an excellent typist! Actually, her husband also was a trained typist. The United States government's G.I. Bill for military experienced people assisted both of them in getting their college degrees.

Like her mother, Elizabeth did well serving the role of a Presbyterian Pastor's wife. Her educated experience allowed her to be a counselor and advisor to her husband in the things of ministry and of life. The first church where Andy was pastor was Christ Church in Houston, Texas. Later, they moved to West Shore Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas. These were years in the 1950s when my father was Pastor of John Knox Presbyterian Church in Dallas, as well. It was nice to have two family households in the same city.

Andy served as Pastor at the First Presbyterian Church in Lubbock, Texas 1962-1970. It was during those years that both of them had renewal spiritual experiences, learning more about the power of the Holy Spirit and speaking in tongues. These were really sweet years for them and they continued to mature in their spirituality. They were introduced to these things through a neighborhood Bible study they attended, led by some Episcopal lay people. Jack and Shelly Hall were especially instrumental in this and became very close personal friends with Elizabeth and Andy. The Hall's family was the one that started and owned the Furr Cafeterias operating several places in Texas, but headquartered in Lubbock.

Elizabeth contracted cancer circa 1970, while they lived in Lubbock. Later that year, the family moved to Saint Louis, Missouri, where Andy received a call to be Pastor of the Central Presbyterian Church in Clayton. She died just after Christmas in 1973 at age 44. The hospital where she died was in the city of Saint Louis, but the family lived out in the County of Saint Louis. That's one of those strange situations where the city is of independent status, and is not under the jurisdiction of a county.

The story goes that the people residing out in Saint Louis County were alienated enough from the bad government leadership in the City of Saint Louis that the County people voted to separate from the city jurisdiction!

Her funeral was to be December 30, but ten inches of snow fell the evening before. Finally, a few days after New Year's Day, the family put her to rest. The church was filled to overflowing. The graveside service for the family and close friends was very cold, with much of that snow still on the ground and the wind blown temperature in the teen's. Though I was thoughtfully prayerful at the graveside service of my sister, I believe that my fervent prayers included completing the service more quickly, so we could get back into a warm car! It really was bone-chilling cold like about 15 degrees with breeze blowing!

Elizabeth and Andy were married for just over 25 years.

Some weeks following her graveside service, a permanent gravestone was erected. It simply stated her birth and death dates, and her name as Elizabeth Ann Jumper. Some family members had thought it would have been good to include her Sharpe maiden name, and the unfortunate thing is that her middle name is spelled "Anne," rather than, "Ann" that is on the gravestone. I do not know why it was not noticed and correction requested. I did not notice it till some years later.

Elizabeth was a credit to her family. A devoted mother and wife, she lived life to the fullest and with the most detail. She was a swell sister as well.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Andrew Albert Jumper:

Andy lost his father to an automobile accident when Andy was only 8 months old. Andy and his brother, Bill, were raised by his mother and her second husband, Lawrence Owens, affectionately known to the family as "Daddy O." They lived in relative poverty during the 1930's, scratching out their living operating small county stores from place to place, beginning in Darling, Mississippi.

The 1930 US Census for Quitman County, Mississippi shows that Andy's widowed mother and his brother were in the household of Andy & Bill's Nason grand parents, Albert Lancaster Nason and Ila Bell Ramsey.

It is of interest to see that Andy's name in this 1930 US Census was Albert A. Jumper, which was what his mother says she named him. She addressed him as Albert, but he did not like that name, much preferring his middle name, Andrew, he liked being called Andy. He grew up having people call him Andy. It was to his great delight when he entered the United States Coast Guard when it was the first time for him ever to have his birth certificate requested, that his name had been recorded contrary to his Mother's wishes. He was officially Andrew Albert Jumper! Of course, in the military, they would permit use only of the first name to address the military personnel, which was great for him. However, his Mother called him Albert till the day she died!

After Andy's mom remarried, the family located in Parkin, Arkansas, where he finished high school, managing to be selected an all-state football player. Andy went to Mississippi State University on a football scholarship in 1943.

Bill, Andy's older brother, is a good story teller, and here is more of his telling to me in 2003:

"On a dreary, wet Sunday afternoon on December 7, 1941, Andy and I and about a dozen other town kids were down at the school football field playing a game of touch football (I was 15 and Andy was 13). My step father walked down and called all us kids over and told us about the report of the attack on Pearl Harbor, just in over the radio. Well, being country kids and knowing little of world affairs, we thought it was bad. But really, we had little idea that our world was in for a big change that, at that moment, we could not foresee it's impact.

"In 1942 I (Bill) was in the 12th grade, and doing badly, as I was a poor student and really never applied myself. Most of my pals were a little older than me and were starting to be called up for military service. So, not wanting to miss out on the war, I joined the U. S.Navy in May 1943. That same summer my folks had a job opportunity in the Parkin, Arkansas area. It was a large country store owned by a large landholding company out of Chicago, Illinois. They moved there and were furnished a house in conjunction with the store. Andy went to Parkin High School. As well as being a good student, he was a great football player. In his senior year they won the state championship. He and a kid named John Hannah made all state awards. John Hannah went on to play for Arkansas University, made All American, was drafted by the Greenbay Packers, and made all pro several times. Andy was courted by a number of colleges and made recruiting trips to Kentucky, Arkansas, Ole Miss and Mississippi State. As it turned out, Mississippi State offered the best opportunity, which Andy accepted.

"Schools could get away with a lot of things back then, and, as long as it was not too overt, no one complained. For Andy, he was to get \$500 per year clothing allowance to be used at Bonds Clothing Store in Memphis, and five round trip bus tickets home. He had an on campus job that paid a stipend as well. Realizing he was about to be drafted, he joined the Coast Guard in 1945. At one point, he was stationed in New York City and I happened to be in at the Philadelphia Naval yard then. I caught the train and spent the weekend with him in New York City. Andy later went to Houston, and that's where he met Elizabeth.

"I remember during the time in 1947 that he was in Houston and the fertilizer ship blew in the harbor of the port of Texas City, killing over 100 and nearly blowing the entire port and town off the map. There was a long investigation by the U.S. Coast Guard and evidentiary hearing lasting for months. Andy had, on his own, learned to use the shorthand machine that you still see used in courtrooms. He took the entire testimony for that long hearing, then had to transcribe it. It was a monumental task. [A side note here, I (D. A. Sharpe) was an eight year old child living in Houston, Texas at the time of the explosion, and I still recall hearing it from our home, about 45 miles away.]

"Of course Andy and Elizabeth got married, and she transferred from Rice Institute to Ole Miss (the University of Mississippi). Andy had some health problems. He had chosen not to return to Mississippi State, nor to play any more football. By the time he finished at Ole Miss, I was living in Memphis and attended his graduation ceremony. As an aside, when Andy went to Miss State, he played some ball as a freshman due to the war having taken so many players. There was a player who was a freshman by the name "Shorty" McWilliams. He also joined the Navy and played at the Naval Academy. Then came back to Mississippi State and made All American. He was a running back."

I'm grateful to Bill for his vignettes to fill in our our family story. After a year in college, Andy entered the Coast Guard during World War II, serving in New York, New York and in Houston, Texas. It was in Houston that he met Elizabeth and their love flourished. It was in New York that he worked desk-by-desk in the same bullpen office of typists with Alex Haley (8/11/1921 - 2/10/1992), noted author of "Roots" and benefactor of black studies in America. On January 23, 1977, the TV mini-series "Roots," based on the Alex Haley novel, began airing on television on the ABC network.

It also was from New York that he proposed marriage to Elizabeth by long distance phone call, having equipped our Mother to have the engagement ring handy, assuming the positive reply, which, of course, did come.

After marriage August 14, 1948, and they both returned to pursuing college education, they graduated from the University of Mississippi at Oxford, Mississippi. He'd originally had his sights set on the law profession. He even hinted that his ambition was to be Governor of Mississippi someday. However, while at Ole Miss, he sensed a calling of God on his life. He did some lay preaching in small country churches near Oxford. They moved after graduation to Austin, Texas, where he enrolled in and graduated from the Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in 1954 Andrew (Andy) Albert Jumper attended APTS from 1951-1954, graduated with a Bachelor of Divinity, as verified in 2017 for me by Ms. Kristi Sorensen, the Associate Director of the Library and the Head of Archives & Records Management of Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin.

While at APTS, Andy became friends with a student who attended 1950-1953, graduating with a Bachelor of Divinity Degree, Mr. Robert (Bob) Andrew Pitman, who later in life, as the Presbyterian Pastor of the Canal Street Presbyterian Church in New Orleans, Louisiana, conducted jointly with my father the marriage ceremony for Suzanne and me to be married! Andy and Andy also became workers jointly in the Presbyterian denomination through an organization they helped found, known as Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians.

Andy was ordained in the Presbyterian Church in the United States (called the Southern Presbyterian Church).

Around 1955 (I'm uncertain now of the date), Andy had surgery with the results being reported as a tumor that was advanced in stage, and that his life expectancy was short and marginal. He was serving in his first Pastorate, Christ Presbyterian Church in Houston, Texas. Shortly before this medical incidence, he's purchased a sizable life insurance policy. He and Elizabeth reasoned that, with the expectation of those funds coming to her after he died, they wanted to enjoy what life they had remaining together. So they borrowed money and spent more money on furniture and things of enjoyment than they ever would have on their level of income.

At one point, the doctors reported that specimens from his tumor had been sent to other labs across the country. After a delayed time, the report was that the tumor was an extremely rare tumor that closely resembled the assumed malignant tumor, but that, instead, it was a complete benign tumor that just merely needed to be removed surgically in the near future!

Well, all of us in the family rejoiced greatly at this news. We'd lost our Andy and now he was found! The joy was with mixed emotions, as it soon was realized that no life insurance proceeds were coming in for those piled up bills for items purchased on credit! They had a lesson soon on really strict home budgeting and close spending for quite a while before emerging from their position on debt.

Around 1956, he became a pastor in Dallas. The first summer, he took a week of his vacation time off just to take me camping with him up in the Arkansas Ozark Mountains at a State Park. I'll always remember the fun we had as brothers-in-law. He was age 27 or so, and I was 17. One funny thing is in my memory. All week long, there was virtually no one else camped near us in the park. However, on the weekend, the park filled, and we had people all over the place, including other teenagers (girls too). The toilet facilities were outhouses at the top of the small hill from where we camped. Because there were so many people present, the toilet paper supply in them became exhausted. So, we had to carry our own roll up the hill when we needed to go.

My trip was memorable, because, just before entering the outhouse, I dropped my roll and it started unwinding all the way down to the edge of the lake, perhaps 30 or so yards away. I have to tell you that the mortified sense that I had as a high school guy who thought he was so cool was extremely great as I wallowed down the hill, picking up my paper! And I had to do this scooping up while I was in the condition of needing "to go." Andy was lounging in a hammock at the time and just laughed and laughed at my occasion of deep embarrassment. He did not lift a finger to help!

The churches he served were Christ Presbyterian Church, Houston, Texas; West Shore Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas; First Presbyterian Church, Lubbock, Texas; and Central Presbyterian Church, Clayton, St. Louis County, Missouri, from where he retired. His pastoral career included giving leadership to a number of events and movements in the denominations over the years, including being on the Joint Committee for Union, that resulted in the Southern Church reuniting with the Northern Church, officially the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America. The reunited church became known as the Presbyterian Church USA.

He wrote at least two books of significance in the Presbyterian Church (PCUS). "Chosen to Serve" was a training book for Deacons and the "Noble Task" was a training book for elders. They became the standard for local Presbyterian Churches in the South to use for officer training from the 1960's through the 1970's. Authors receive royalties for such publications, modest though they are. However, it is of interest that in the late 1970's, the publisher told Andy that his accumulated royalties on those two books represented the most that Presbyterian publisher had ever paid to any one author.

In later life, after some church controversies, he joined the newly-formed Evangelical Presbyterian Church, one with a more conservative or evangelical bent. He served that church with leadership, including being its General Assembly's Moderator for a one-year term. He was honored as one of the founders of the Evangelical Presbyterian Church.

He was Senior Pastor of the Central Presbyterian Church of Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri at the time when his first wife, Elizabeth (my sister), died of cancer in 1973. His second wife, Sydney, was a member of that church, and I was the best man at that wedding in 1974.

One of Andy's many pastoral talents included crafting sermon titles that simply drew the reader to want to hear what was to be said. People use to look at the church sign out front a couple of days before Sundays just to see what title would be used. I believe there even was a newspaper columnist reference about that one time, but its documentation is lost in my memory. A couple of titles stick in my mind. "Spitting Against the Wind" was one. It was about a sign in the old stage coaches for the tobacco chewers

to be sure to spit with the wind, or suffer unexpected results. Of course, Andy gave it a spiritual application.

Another one was "Tiptoeing Through the Tithers." It was in the 1970's when musician/comedian Tiny Tim was popular, and who made popular use of the song, "Tiptoe Through the Tulips." A coincidence is that the song really was first made popular in 1929, the year of Andy's wife's birth. This was a stewardship sermon. Andy told the congregation that he confessed to have taught them in the past incorrectly! He used to say that the highest goal in giving was the Bible's standard of 10%. Whatever you were giving currently, you just try to increase it year by year until you reach the satisfactory level of 10%. He said that he realized the error of that thinking, and that our giving was to begin with 10%, and then grow more as God blessed us.

This was one of the most successful sermons I ever heard from Andy. That year, the church's budget had been about \$600,000. After his sermon, the giving rose to about \$850,000! WOW! I guess some of the congregation was listening!

Both Andy and I involved ourselves in the controversies and theological arguments in the Presbyterian Church. Most of the time, we were partners in the various issues. We experienced lots of losses and some pretty nice victories.

The last year or so of his life, we found ourselves on opposite sides of some arguments. This was an unpleasant era of our lives, which kept us from enjoying the family fellowship we should have had. However, about three weeks prior to his 1992 death from cancer, I took the occasion to come up from Dallas to Saint Louis to spend a day visiting him. We were able to set aside our differences and had a really great reunion. Suzanne and I were in California for our niece's wedding the day Andy died. We chose to stay for the wedding, which was two days hence, as it represented a continuing life of joy to move forward. My time with Andy a few days earlier had been good and better than just being present at his funeral service.

Andy exhibited strength in his leadership and preaching, and enjoyed a well earned reputation as a pastor and leader of the church at large. His origins in life were in deprived settings. His life gravitated to significance and accomplishment in his life's calling. He was a great pastor, husband and father ... and brother-in-law.

Elizabeth Anne Sharpe and Andrew Albert Jumper had the following children:

107.

i.

MARK ANDREW JUMPER (son of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on 01 May 1954 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital at its former location in the 2600 block of Rio Grande. He married Ginger Lou Jones (daughter of Jones) on 23 Nov 1991 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church.. She was born on 23 Dec 1958 in Orlando, Florida.

108.

ii.

PETER SHARPE JUMPER (son of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on 04 Apr 1956 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Nancy Louise Robinson (daughter of Frank Arlin Robinson and Marian Irene Snow) on 29 Jul 1978 in Raytown, Missouri, a suburb of Kansas City, at the Raytown Christian Church. She was born on 04 Dec 1955 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

109.

iii.

KATHRYN ELIZABETH JUMPER was born on 14 Jun 1958 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas at Baylor Hospital. She married Gary Edward Carlton (son of Mr. Carlton and Patty Eaton) on 30 Apr 1983 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyteian Church.. He was born on 29 Oct 1957 in Gainesville, Alachua County, Florida.

110.

iv.

CAROL ANNE JUMPER (daughter of Andrew Albert Jumper and Elizabeth Anne Sharpe) was born on 05 Feb 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. She married Bruce Alan Robertson (son of Newton Jasper Robertson and Leona May Campbell) on 09 Aug 1980 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church. He was born on 23 Oct 1956 in Saint Louis, Missouri.

99.

DWIGHT ALBERT¹⁰ SHARPE (Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 24 Jun 1939 in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas. He married Suzanne Margaret Boggess (daughter of Thomas Shelton Boggess and Alice Loraine McElroy) on 30 Sep 1962 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She was born on 02 Apr 1938 in Griffin, Spaulding County, Georgia.

Notes for Dwight Albert Sharpe:

I was born June 24, 1939, a fifth generation Texan, and raised in Texas in the Texas family of a Presbyterian minister. Delivery was at the local hospital in Ballinger, Runnels County, Texas.

English King George VI and his daughter, Queen Elizabeth II, visited Washington, D.C. the month I was born. They were the first British sovereigns to visit the United States. They are my 32nd cousin, once removed, and my 33rd cousin, respectively. This was the year Nylon stockings first went on sale and Bryon Nelson won the U.S. Open golf tournament June 12.

Source: "Encyclopedia of American Facts and Dates," Corton, Carruth, Harper & Row, Publishers, New York 1817 (first edition), 1987 (eighth edition) Pages 516-519.

Though there are no direct lineal relationships to me from United States Presidents, there are lateral cousin relationships with at least 20 of the 44 Presidents. See a chart on my personal web site: <http://www.dasharpe.com/geneology/Presidents.htm>

It is interesting to note that there are cousin relationships to all four of the Presidents featured in the 60-foot high sculptures of Mount Rushmore in South Dakota: George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, Abraham Lincoln and Theodore Roosevelt.

On the day of my birth, Pam American Airlines made its very first flight across the Atlantic Ocean to England.

Source: http://www.brainyhistory.com/days/june_24.html

On my first birthday, June 24, 1940, the Republican National Convention approved a plank in its platform calling for racial integration of the armed forces: "Discrimination in the civil service, the army, navy, and all other branches of the Government must cease." For the next eight years, Democrat Party presidents (and cousins) Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry S. Truman refused. Not until 1948 did President Truman finally comply with the Republicans' repeated demands for racial justice.

Source: Michael Zak, "Back to the Basics for the Republican Party."

Theater movies occupied a lot of my interests in much of my younger and mid-life. The year of my birth, 1939, was a banner year to be produced for what became classic movies. They included "Gone With The Wind," which won best movie at the Academy Awards; Jimmy Stewart's "Mr. Smith Goes to Washington," the "Wizard of Oz," John Wayne's "Stagecoach," "Goodbye Mr. Chips," "Withering Heights," "The Hunchback of Notre Dame," "Son of Frankenstein," and "Drums Along the Mohawk." Into what better movie world could one be born?

Source: <http://www.films101.com/y1939r.htm>

My first name comes from my father and my great Uncle Dwight Sharpe of Chicago, whom I never saw. My middle name, Albert, is immediately from my Uncle Herschell Albert Chapman (my Mother's brother and only sibling), but it also goes back to my great grand father, William Albert Abney, Sr. The only time I ever saw Uncle Herschell was when my Mother and I visited him and his wife, Gertrude, in Oakland, California in 1940, the summer of my first birthday. They all visited the World's Fair of San Francisco that was exhibiting at the time. Of course I can't remember it, but the photographs Mom kept around a while gave me memories of the trip and of my Aunt and Uncle.

The boy's name, Dwight, is pronounced as it rhymes with light. It is of Flemish origin, and its meaning is "white or blond." It is a variant of DeWitt. Possibly it could be a short form of the surname derived from Dionysius. Dwight was given fame in the United States by two Yale University presidents, and by United States President Dwight David Eisenhower.

The boy's name, Albert, is pronounced AL-ber-t. Its meaning is "noble, bright, famous." It is from an Old French name, Albert, of Germanic (Frankish) origin. The name was revived in the 19th century, mainly in honor of Prince Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, consort (husband) of Queen Victoria, who was noted for his enthusiastic support of the application of science to the modern industrial age. Her many children and grandchildren carried the name to most of the royal families in Europe, but her eldest son's first move as king was to drop it. Queen Victoria is my 29th cousin, four times removed. The name Albert was made famous also by Albert Einstein, who devised the Theory of Relativity as a young man.

For my growing up years in Texas, I lived in Ballinger, Houston, Sweetwater, Dallas, San Antonio and Austin.

My birth was in Ballinger, Texas where my father was Pastor of the First Presbyterian Church. Living there only till about my second birthday did not leave me with any memory of it, except recollections of my family members talking about it and the people there whom they loved and served.

The Sharpe's moved to Houston, Harris County, Texas in June, 1941, living first in Central Park at 6916 Sherman, not far from the Houston Ship Yards. D. A. (as I was called to differentiate from my father, who was called Dwight) entered the first grade in public school in the fall of 1945, and attended John B. Hood Elementary School for the first through fourth grades. The fifth grade was at Park Place Elementary School, and we lived at 8010 Grafton, just west of Broadway. The sixth grade was at Brisco Elementary near the newly constructed (in 1949) Trinity Presbyterian Church at 7000 Lawndale where my father was the pastor. The church had changed names from Central when it relocated. We lived on Erath Street, near Mason Park, a city park which had one of the most wonderful Olympic size public pools.

In March, 1951, we moved to Sweetwater, Nolan County, Texas. The sixth grade was finished at Philip Nolan Elementary School. Reagan Junior High School was next (named after another Reagan, not the US President, who nobody much knew yet, outside of the entertainment world), followed by part of the 9th grade year at Sweetwater High School. We lived at 601 Crane Street till March of 1954.

During the decade the family lived in Houston (1941-1951), there were many occasions for them to visit my mother's relatives in Lufkin, Texas. My particular favorite was great Uncle Jim. James A. Abney owned a hardware store (a merchant pursuit seen for several generations of Abney's there). Uncle Jim would take me to his store to see the many marvelous things there. The highlight was when Uncle Jim reached

up to the gun racks in the store and gave me my first Daisy Red Rider BB gun! I was about nine years old at the time.

In Sweetwater, I was introduced to hunting by Mr. Johnson, a member at the First Presbyterian Church where my Dad was Pastor. We hunted mainly rabbit, but the outings were such fun. I bought my first firearm, a single-shot breach loading 20 gauge shotgun, from another man in our church, a Mr. Jennings. I played junior high football. Though I was slight of height and weight, compared to the older boy who played this same defensive end position most of the time, I did play on the winning team of the 1951 Pee Wee Bowl of Colorado City, Texas, a competition among the top four teams of west Texas. My one star play for this short lived football career was to block a punt in that championship game. Coach Savage was our coach.

My high school years were in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas while Dad was pastor of the John Knox Presbyterian Church in southeast Dallas. We moved there in March of 1954, occupying the first new home our family was ever to have, at 2207 Major Drive in Pleasant Grove, in the first block north of Bruton Road and just a few blocks west of Buckner Boulevard.

I finished the ninth grade at Alex W. Spence Junior High in the spring of 1954 before entering Woodrow Wilson High School that fall. My first date was with Linda Wilson, a young girl I'd met at summer Presbytery Camp. I rode the bus across Dallas to fetch her and we spent the day at the Texas State Fair in a Public School Day Holiday in October of 1955. This young lady, unfortunately, died of cancer before completing high school.

My high school friends were Dick White and Steve Green, even though I attended a different high school than did they. Steve and my families' were members of the John Knox Presbyterian Church, on Pleasant Drive, and Dick's family were Episcopalians. Steve's father, Maurice Green, was Chairman of the Pastoral Search Committee that called my father to Dallas, and he was very instrumental in helping our transition, including having a significant role in the church acquiring the new home where we resided. We three boys held part time grocery store jobs together, and enjoyed social life together. Dick and I competed in dating Jewell (Judy) Shoup, from another family at that church. Judy's parents, Lin & Wilma, were good friends with my parents, even after both couples both moved from Dallas and settled in retirement years down in central Texas. We all had great social and fun times together, creating bonds that have lasted throughout our lives. We had a 50 year reunion among us kids and spouses in Granbury, Texas in 2007, and have met a time or two since then.

I graduated 1957 from Woodrow Wilson High School. Constructed in 1928, this school is significant as an excellent example of the Jacobean Revival Architectural Style. Architects for the school were Roscoe P. DeWitt and Mark Lemmon. This high school boasts nearly 24,000 graduates who include seven Dallas area mayors, two Heisman Trophy winners (the only high school to have two such winners), and numerous other political and commercial leaders in the City of Dallas. Architect Mark Lemmon has a major street in Dallas named for him, and he was a very active member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church from where I eventually retired from my career after 22 years of administrative service 1982-2004. Mr. Lemmon also was the architect for the sanctuary for that church in 1941. Mr. Lemon's son was a graduate of Woodrow Wilson High School as well. In the year of my graduation, 1957, Vanna White, the famous game show host ("Wheel of Fortune"), was born.

I attended Austin College (Sherman, Texas) for two years. Entering in the class of 1961 in the fall of 1957, it was not to be to complete my education there. This is a small Presbyterian college which had about 750 students when I attended. Many of the friendships made there continued over the years. It has about 1,000 today, and in May 2011, it was my privilege to serve on the 50th Anniversary Reunion Committee of the Class of 1961! It was fun to be reunited with old friends from years past, most of whom I'd not seen for years and even decades.

My graduation was from the University of Texas at Austin in 1962 with a BBA degree, majoring in Personnel Management and Industrial Relations. Life at the University was on a shoestring budget. I worked in the summers to save some for expenses, rented an inexpensive \$25/month furnished room in

which to live, which was on the second story of the home of Mrs. Edith Ehlers at 2626 Rio Grande Street. She is the mother of my brother-in-law, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. I washed dishes for my meals at the boarding house down the street in the 2500 block of Rio Grande. In my senior year, I worked in the brand new (at the time) Capital Plaza Shopping Center, as a sales clerk in the National Shirt Shop (really cheap merchandise, often for which it was embarrassing to sell). The shopping center manager hired me to drive the street sweeper around the giant parking lot. I only had one accident the whole time! I broad-sided a parked car! Well, so much for caution.

I have been employed almost continually since 1951 at age 12, beginning to work at the Sunset Market grocery store, owned by the Leland Glass family, members of the First Presbyterian Church in Sweetwater. I continued at the Wyatt Food Stores in Dallas, 1954 through high school graduation in 1957. I have filed my own federal income tax return every year since age 12 (in the early years, only to secure small refunds)! My first part time college work was at an IBM Corporation plant in Sherman 1957-1958, where I first began working with computers. This plant manufactured the famous IBM punch cards at the rate of about 20 million cards per week. The IBM RAMAC 305 was introduced September 4, 1956, the first commercial computer that used magnetic disk storage. That was my Junior year in High School. Just a year later, it would be my privilege to work on this new innovation at the plant in Sherman.

My second summer college job was at the Model Market grocery store in northeast San Antonio, where my parents then resided. One of my steady customers at the grocery store was Mrs. Anthony Berry, who took such a liking to me that she invited me to their home to meet their family. I enjoyed some nice times around their swimming pool and ended up dating their high school age daughter that summer, Linda Berry. Her brother, Tony, made sure I treated his sister properly, and his upper class status in College over me helped enforce that status!

My job of the last two college summers was at Camp Longhorn, an athletic camp for children near Burnet, Texas, in the beautiful Hill Country of Texas. It was owned, principally by Tex Robertson, famous swimming coach of olympic swimmers from the 1930's at the University of Texas. Some of them were partners in the Camp Longhorn operation, including Bill Johnson and Bob Tarlton.

My high school friend, Dick White, who also became a student at the University, had a roommate in the dormitory at the University of Texas named Mike Holland. Mike introduced Dick and me to the employment opportunities at Camp Longhorn. We both were appreciative of Mike and that introduction. The last summer at Camp Longhorn was 1960 when I was the instructor for trampoline lessons for all of the boys in grades 1 through 5.

My first post college occupation was with IBM Corporation. Hired in Austin, the company immediately assigned me to New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana, beginning in June 1962. This fortunate occasion led to my meeting of Suzanne there at a social occasion she was hosting. My friend known from Austin College days was James W. (Jim) Walls, was working in New Orleans at Penney's as a retail management trainee. I connected with him, because he was the only person in all of New Orleans with whom I was previously acquainted. It was he who was a friend of Suzanne and who took me to her party.

Training by IBM for me took place in New York City in July 1962, where I graduated from a highly professional 28 member Marketing Class #16208, documented via the class photograph on the wall in my office now at home. To me, the quality of that class was like a high-class advanced graduate course! It was amazing what all I learned.

My marriage was to Suzanne Margaret Boggess, a Georgia-born and Mississippi-raised young lady, whose initial professional experience was as a medical technologist, and who later was a residential real estate agent. We met on Sunday evening, June 17, 1962. I had just arrived in New Orleans earlier that month.

On that day, Jack Nicklaus shot a 283 at Oakmont County Club, Pennsylvania, winning the 62nd U.S. Golf Open. Brazil beat Czechoslovakia in soccer's 7th World Cup at Santiago, Chile, and baseball's great

Lou Brock became the second player ever to hit a home run into the right-center field bleachers of the New York Polo Grounds.

Source: http://www.brainyhistory.com/days/june_24.html

After Jim Walls had introduced me to Suzanne, we had our first date the following Friday, June 22. We went to the movie, "Baby Elephant Walk." The Hungarian medical student to whom she was engaged, informally, was out of town on a job for the summer. It was a whirlwind courtship for the summer, and we married September 30.

Our three children, all born in New Orleans, are Taylor Marcus (1965); Tiffany Lenn (1966) and Todd Wittman (1969). These Presbyterian children were delivered by a Roman Catholic physician (Dr. George Frank Sustental, Jr., born May 18, 1917) at a Jewish Hospital, Touro Infirmary! Today, the hospital is located at 1401 Foucher Street, but in our day there, it fronted on the other street at 3500 Prytania Street.

I worked for IBM corporation in New Orleans for 1962-69, serving in sales, training, and later in administrative positions. I was elected a Deacon in 1962, then an Elder in 1963, soon becoming the Clerk of Session at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church, located at 4302 Canal Street. In 1969, full-time Christian work began for me as Administrator of the Trinity Christian Community, an inner city ministry originated by Canal Street Church, which later became a New Orleans Presbytery outreach, then finally an interdenominational work that still exists in 2011.

God's hand was moving in the lives of Suzanne and me, particularly in those days, and we sought to find His meaning and directions for our lives. It was then that our participation and interest in the inner-city ministry of Canal Street Presbyterian Church drew us to the conviction that we should buy a home and move into that neighborhood. It was a five year experience, which included my leaving my work at IBM after a couple of years living there, and thus began my career in Christian ministry. We purchased the home with another couple, Dr. Joseph A. and Charlotte Snead. Sharing home ownership is a very interesting experience. One that often was challenging, but which we remember fondly. We have kept in touch with the Snead's over the years, their living most of their lives since then in West Virginia, though they did live a while in Georgia.

My relationship with IBM continued for a while, as their office wanted to reach out to an inner city neighborhood such as where we were working. It was a blessing that my former employer wanted to involve themselves in the new work to which I had felt called.

We assumed this was a temporary work in Christian ministry, and that we would return to regular secular work in a few short years. That was wrong! That temporary tenure in Christian work lasted through 37 years and in three different Christian ministries before my 2004 retirement.

This was a crime-ridden area with five bars within a block of our house, and there were five instances of gun fire or gun fights in our immediate block in the five years of our residence. After a while, we became known as residents there who sought to for the benefit of the neighborhood, and acceptance by the neighbors enable our Christian witness to grow. We learned much through the experiences God led us and allowed us to have. Our church, Canal Street Presbyterian, called onto its staff the Rev. Mr. William (Bill) J. Brown, part of whose duties were to work in the neighborhood there we were. Finally, through Bill's vision, the ministry became Trinity Christian Community.

We did learn that the thing in life that mattered most was to be in God's will. If we would be in His will, we would have nothing to fear, and that appropriate provision and protection would always be made for us. And, we do affirm that. We also had the Biblical principal of tithing confirmed in our experience. We had begun to give 10% of our income to God in his causes and even more before coming down to that neighborhood. But living there in poverty and changing work to the Christian ministry meant living on an economic shoestring. Even so, we always pulled out our 10% of everything to give to God's Kingdom, no matter how little we had. It never failed! We always were enabled to live on the remainder. It just works out that way in God's kingdom.

By age 30, I had served in the Presbyterian Church as a Deacon, Elder, Clerk of Session, was moderator of a major standing committee of New Orleans Presbytery, and was a member of its Presbytery's Council. Shortly, I was elected an alternate to the 1972 General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, U.S. I coordinated the publicity office for communications for the successful General Assembly Moderator's elections of Dr. L. Nelson Bell in 1972 and of Mr. Jule Spach in 1976 for the Presbyterian Church, US (the Southern Presbyterian Church). They both had served missionary careers for the PCUS.

In 1972, new work was begun for a decade as Managing Editor of THE OPEN LETTER, the publication of the Covenant Fellowship of Presbyterians (CFP), living in St. Louis, Missouri. There, I served as a Deacon, Elder and Clerk of Session at the 2,500 member Central Presbyterian Church in the suburb of Clayton, moderating several committees and actively represented the Session at Presbytery.

My work with CFP took me to ten annual General Assemblies in our Presbyterian denomination as a press representative. I have been apart of many behind-the-scenes workings that go into developing the mission of our church as expressed through the General Assembly. I attended most of the meetings of the Mission Board of the PCUS from 1973 through 1979 as a press representative. In so doing, I became acquainted with many of the leadership people of the denomination in those years.

I witnessed the development of plans for proposed denominational union with the United Presbyterian Church in the United States (UPCUSA), and have a working knowledge of the events shaping the plan that was adopted in 1983. I served as Director of the Christian Life Conference at Montreat for seven years during the 1970's.

During 1981-82, I was marketing administrator for the advertising division of a St. Louis business communications manufacturer, Missouri Encom, as well as serving as a word processing consultant. Upon leaving the staff of CFP, I was elected to its Board of Directors. Before that organization disbanded a couple of years later following denominational union in 1983, I had the distinction of being the only person to serve all four officer positions (President, Vice President, Secretary and Treasurer) and was the only layman ever to serve as President, all other Presidents having been Presbyterian ministers. I was the President that oversaw the orderly dissolution of the corporation and the distribution of its assets.

While in St. Louis, my interest in public affairs led me to participate in the following ways: Chairman of the Traffic Commission of University City, Republican Election Judge Supervisor for the St. Louis County Board of Election Commissions, Chairman of the Hadley Township Republican Presidential Convention (1980), Delegate to the Missouri State Republican Convention and the First Congressional District Republican Convention (both in 1980). I served on a University City Bond Election Proposal Committee (1979) that produced 13 proposals. The only proposal to win voter approval was a fire department equipment financing method that I developed. Part of my interest here was my activity as a member of the University City Volunteer Fire Department.

There was nine years of service in several of the usual parent/teacher organization officer roles at Flynn Park Elementary School, the public grammar school where our three children were in a student body that was 50% Jewish. Some of the family's closest friends developed were Jewish families, particularly Ben Herman (who sold us lots of fresh eggs) and our immediate next door neighbor, Marvin Polinski, who wrote perhaps the most heart-warming letter of neighbor appreciation upon the occasion of departure to Dallas in 1982.

My re-entry to the business community was short lived. The project was a brand new division for a company. The economic timing was not good, and unemployment in the immediate Metropolitan St. Louis area rose up to 15%. I had quite a number of mid-career friends who had already lost their jobs and finding replacement jobs was bleak. This was when I received the news that the new division would need to be shut down in order for the primary envelope manufacturing aspect of their business to be able to survive.

Suzanne and I resolved that St. Louis seemed to be "our home" for now and that we should seek God's guidance in finding work there. We would not plan to look for work elsewhere. However, I did have some free time on my hands and could attend the Labor Day Weekend Conference CFP sponsored at Montreat, North Carolina. My first morning there had me run across the path of then President of CFP, our former pastor in New Orleans, Robert (Bob) T. Henderson. After hearing of my situation, he suggested that he take me into a CFP Executive Committee meeting about to convene. He would have me share my needs to find a job in St. Louis and have them pray for me. It was a group of about a dozen, mostly Presbyterian ministers meeting.

After my sharing and their praying for me, I arose to depart so they could begin their business. A waved hand caught my eye. The Rev. Dr. B. Clayton Bell, son of the former Moderator of the General Assembly for whose election campaign I'd worked, signaled to me and whispered to see him at the coffee break time. It was a strange feeling. It was like an arrow pierced me. I knew that I was going to work at something with Clayton. Even though I was looking for new work only in St. Louis, a month later, I was on the job with Clayton at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in Dallas, Texas where he was the Senior Pastor. Interestingly, Clayton's sister Ruth Nelson Bell, married a young preacher years ago named William F. Graham. Most folks know him today as the world-wide known Evangelist Billy Graham. So, it was our privilege to meet Rev. Graham upon occasion, him being my boss's brother-in-law. God's hand in our lives knows so much more than our plans are, and I rejoice in His provision for our family at that time.

My first assignment was the position of Business Manager for Highland Park Presbyterian Church, Dallas, Texas, on October 1, 1982. In 1996, my assignment became Director of Stewardship and Support Services for Highland Park Church. In 2001, my assignment assumed the position of Executive Administrator for the Senior Pastor, who then was the Rev. Dr. Ronald (Ron) W. Scates.

I have been an active member, both of the local and national organizations, of the National Association of Church Business Administration, including having served as President of the Dallas Chapter in 1990 and in 2001-2002. I was an active member of the Presbyterian Church Administrators Association. I served for four years in the 1990's on the planning team of the Renewal Conference at Mo Ranch, sponsored by the Synod of the Sun and was its 1994 director. I served as Moderator of the Resource Network Committee of Grace Presbytery, and was a member of the Grace Presbytery Council and did a few other Presbytery tasks.

My hobby is genealogical research. My memberships include the Sons of the American Revolution, served as Editor of the Dallas chapter's monthly journal, served one year as its secretary (1989-90 term), and am a life member of the Dallas Genealogical Society, since 1988. I have published articles in several genealogical publications. I also am a member of the Chapman Family Association, the Boggess Family Association, the Wise County (Texas) Historical Society, the Noxubee County (Mississippi) Historical Society and the Sharp Family Association.

Perhaps my most appreciated membership was to join that proud elite of Texans known as the Sons of the Republic of Texas on October 27, 2005. To qualify in it, you must document that your ancestor was a citizen of the Republic of Texas, which existed from April, 1836 through February 19, 1846. My great, great grandfather, through a series of maternal connections, is my lineal ancestor who qualified me for this distinction. He was Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, an Ohio-born man who took an immigration oath to become a citizen of Texas in May of 1841, purchased 1,000 acres of land there in 1842, ran for and was elected to the office of County Surveyor for San Augustine County, Texas in 1844 and had a marriage certificate issued in January of 1846. Four documentations were developed, when only one was necessary!

Another outside interest has found me on the stage. All the world is a stage, as I believe Shakespeare proclaimed. Highland Park Presbyterian Church Music Department produced various Broadway musical type of productions over 1980's and the 1990's. It was my privilege and honor to have minor speaking roles in the following productions: "The Unsinkable Molly Brown," "The Sound of Music (twice)," "Fiddler on the Roof," "My Fair Lady" and "Hello Dolly." Usually at least one of my children joined me with roles of singing and dancing. In fact, all five members of our family were on the stage with "Fiddler on the Roof." It

may have been broken by now, but for a few years after that 1989 production, we were the only family unit at the church that had all members at once in an HPPC Musicals cast.

For many years, I was a Precinct Chairman in our neighborhood near the church for the Dallas County Republican Party, and had service on the Executive Committee of the County Republican organization. Suzanne served, on the successful campaign committees in 1993 and 1994 for Senator Kay Bailey Hutchison and we both attended her Senate swearing-in ceremonies at the Capitol in Washington, D. C. on June 14, 1993.

At Senator Hutchison's first election victory party, many happy voters awaited the Hutchison's arrival. The large reception hall had no chairs, so many of the people crossed their legs and sat down on the floor in circles of celebration and fun. One man did sit next to me and proclaimed how happy and encouraged he was to taste this sweet victory, having in mind the bitter losses of the previous election in 1992. The man was really having fun, slapping me on the back. Little did either of know that he would be the next Governor of Texas, then President of the United States seven years later! George W. Bush was then General Manager of the Texas Rangers Baseball Organization, sitting with Suzanne and me on the floor!

Suzanne and I have hosted two home receptions in the Park Cities for Congressman Sam Johnson, including one Sam requested to be an old fashioned summer time ice cream party. Sam had served his country as a decorated Air Force Pilot shot down over Viet Nam and who was incarcerated in a POW Camp for over seven years. He testifies to his Christian faith that sustained him during that ordeal. After he was freed, he served in the Texas Legislature. During that time, he had small air plane trouble one day and was forced to make a spectacular landing on the North Dallas Tollway! Under God's grace, there were no injuries and no vehicles collided! What a miracle! Praise God. Sam certainly does.

The University Park City Council appointed me as its Election Judge in charge of municipal elections and as a Police Block Captain. I was a delegate from Dallas County to the 1992, 1994, 1996 and 1998 state conventions of the Republican Party of Texas, including Suzanne who was a delegate as well each time. I have served for Dallas County Courts as a Commissioner in arbitrating property condemnation disputes. We skipped 1990's State Convention to be on a European Choral Tour with the Chancel Choir of our Church.

In 1999, the Sharpe's relocated to Aurora, Wise County, Texas as a retirement site in the near future years. This is some 25 miles northwest of Fort Worth. Still commuting 50 miles to work in Dallas, then we involved ourselves in the Wise County community.

In June 2000, I was appointed Leader for the Delegates of Wise County to the Texas State Republican Convention at Houston, Texas. In September 2000, I was elected by the Executive Committee as Chairman of the Republican Party in Wise County to fill a vacancy. The successful election year of 2000 and the closely counted election of Gov. George W. Bush as President concluded with our being invited to and we did attend the Presidential Inaugural Ball in Washington, D.C. as well as the Inauguration Ceremony the following day (boy, was it cold outside).

I was re-elected in the Republican Primary election of March, 2002, 2004 and in 2006, with no opposition on the ballot. In 2002, I was appointed by the State Republican Committee to serve as Temporary Chairman of the Senate District #30 Caucus at the Texas Republican State Convention at Fort Worth. This state convention is the largest delegated political convention in the world, having some 17,000 delegates and alternate delegates eligible to be elected to represent their home constituencies. After the Convention, I was asked to fill a newly created position to serve as Communications Director for the Senatorial District #30 (State Senator Craig Estes).

To cap off the good election of 2002, Suzanne and I were invited to and attended the Inaugural Ball for Gov. Rick Perry, as well as his Inauguration the following day, which we did, along with several friends and other elected officials from Wise County. The governor included Suzanne and me in the 2002 and in the 2005 Christmas Party at the governor's mansion. Our local newspaper, the "Wise County Messenger," published a photograph of the Governor and his wife with us around the fire place in the mansion. The

honor again was given to be the Chairman of the Senate #30 Caucus at the State Convention in 2004 at San Antonio. In 2005, again Suzanne and I participated in the various activities of the Presidential Inauguration in Washington, D.C.

A friend I met at the 2004 Texas State Republican Convention, Mr. Roger Williams, was appointed Texas Secretary of State. He began February 8, 2005. My son Todd and I were privileged to have a private dinner with him on February 16 in Austin where we learned a lot and built some good bridges. He later ran for Congress and was elected in 2012 from the newly created Texas Congressional District #33.

The reader should understand that I feel awkward detailing all of these events and happenings in my life. It would seem that bragging is a nomenclature for it all, but I hope and trust it would not be taken that way. As you probably can detect, family heritage is important in my mind to pass on to other generations, and this detail is a way that I can capture some of the fun and excitement of those things with which God has blessed our lives so that our grandchildren, our great grand children and others can see. At this writing, Suzanne and I have 24 great nieces and nephews and four grandchildren. and one great, great nephew, Benjamin Reeves.

It has been my commitment to strive to be a Christian man doing significant things in my worship and church life, as well as in the community around, even in the secular community. I advocate commitment of time, talents and money in our relationship with Jesus Christ. This means to invest in the corporate life of the church, to invest in private devotion and spiritual development time, and this means to invest a tithe and more of our income into God's Kingdom and in His call on our lives.

As I embark upon the time of retirement, I look upon it as a mere change of careers. A really nice entry, including a tuxedo-clad photographic portrait, was listed in the September/October 2004 issue of "The Alcalde," the alumni publication of the University of Texas, page 97:

"Dwight Albert Sharpe, BBA '62, Life Member, Aurora, plans to retire November 1 from his position as executive administrator for the senior pastor of the Highland Park Presbyterian Church of Dallas. Sharpe has served several positions at the church for 22 years. As a fifth-generation Texan (great-grandfather Felix Benedict Dixon was a citizen of the Republic of Texas in San Augustine County in 1841) and a proud parent of children who are third-generation graduates of The University of Texas. Sharpe says he is blessed to be a Texas Ex Life Member. He looks forward to retirement so he can write and participate more in politics."

My membership in the Life Member roster for the Ex-Students' Association of The University of Texas is #742 out of over 55,000 in 2011. I joined in 1963 when it began.

The staff of Highland Park Presbyterian Church hosted a retirement party for me, and it's highlight was to present me with the certificate signed by Rick Perry, the Governor of Texas, indicating my Commission as an Admiral in the Texas Navy. Carolyn Orlebeke, the administrative assistant to the Senior Pastor, was an Admiral in her own right and had run the process early on to encourage my State Senator, Presbyterian Elder Craig Estes of Wichita Falls, Texas, to nominate me to the Governor.

Later, on January 21, 2006, Suzanne and I were present at the charter meeting of the Admiral Chester W. Nimitz Squadron of the Texas Navy as it met in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas to organize. It is an honor in Texas to have the moniker of being an Admiral in the Texas Navy.

I expect to occupy myself with economically gainful pursuits as well as volunteer activities. I'll probably show up more on political scenes. I even took a professional actor's course in 2003 about doing TV commercials! Ah, the call of the stage! It's ever so fun and ever so sweet. Such a clown I am! Maybe I'll sell you some tooth paste on TV! I went back to college for a course of American History, beginning at Weatherford College's satellite campus in Decatur, Wise County, Texas. I estimate my age was enough to have been the grandparent of about half of the class!

It is a blessing to be a part of five generations of Presbyterians, and part of over 1,400 years of Christian heritage in our ancestry. However, it cannot be said that it is "unbroken" heritage, as the evidence is revealed. My goal, as a Christian man, is to serve the cause of Jesus Christ and to serve my family, my fellow men, women and children who are my God given neighbors. The life's mission I seek to claim is that of making disciples of Jesus Christ.

In conclusion, a summary of my spiritual, political and social understandings of life should be expressed.

Spiritually, I believe that all of the universe was created by an eternal spiritual being to whom we refer as Almighty God. I believe that He intended to have fellowship with human beings, whom He created in His image. The defects in human beings made it necessary to have that resolved with the coming of His Son, whom we know as Jesus. I believe that Jesus came into the world supernaturally, that He lived a life without defect, and that he was crucified unjustly, paying for our defects, called sins. I believe that He was raised from the dead supernaturally and went to be in heaven eternally with God the Father, and that He will return again someday.

Politically, I believe the United States was founded by God-fearing people whose Biblical understandings shaped how we chose to structure our representative democratic form of government. I believe that the size of government should be as small as feasible, that taxation should be low, that the government's dictation of how we should live should be minimal, and I believe every citizen should participate in his or her government, such as voting regularly and serving in ways that seem appropriate. I believe that the judiciary should interpret the original intent of the laws and Constitution, and that legislating from the bench is inappropriate. I believe that the reason churches are exempt from taxation is not because the original members of Congress were just generous to churches, but rather their wisdom led them to know that the government should not be permitted to have a say in how churches are operated. That was not intended to mean that the citizens could not have expression of their religious practices while functioning in government (we should be able to have a corporate prayer to open tax supported high school football games)! I believe that government should subsidize education of children, but not necessarily produce the education.

Good health generally has been my experience, as God has blessed me so much. On November 1, 2007, a pacemaker was implanted to keep my heart properly stimulated. In January 2008, open heart surgery replaced along term leaky heart valve with a calf valve. My recovery from those experiences, with the prayer support of so many friends, was just wonderful.

Socially, I believe our spiritual heritage calls for us to be concerned first for our families, then for our neighbors, then for our community at large. The Salvation Army's General William Booth's annual message to his international workers was "Others." That is one of the best expressions of social responsibility you can use.

The order of my priorities in life are these: God, my wife, my children, my family at large, my community, my nation. In times of great threat to freedom, my commitment to nation jumps way up on the ladder, though not above God.

My desire is to leave as a legacy these principles to my children and family. I have not done the best job in doing that, but be it known that such is my desire.

Notes for Suzanne Margaret Boggess:

The year Suzanne was born, Pearl S. Buck won the Nobel Prize for literature. Thornton Wilder's Pulitzer Prize winning drama "Our Town" was published. The film, "Pygmalion" was produced, destined to be

reproduced in later years as "My Fair Lady." Popular songs that year were "Flat Foot Floogie with a Floy Floy," "September Song," "A Tisket, A Tasket," and "Falling in Love with Love." The SS Queen Elizabeth was launched to sail the seas.

(Source: "The Timetables of History" 3rd Revised Edition, Bernard Grun, Simon & Schuster, New York 1991, pages 514-515)

Suzanne was born on the 674th birthday of Charlemagne (April 2, 742 -814 AD). French King Charlemagne is the 41st great grandfather of our son-in-law, Stephen O. Westmoreland. She is the eighth great granddaughter of Robert Boggus, the original English immigrant to America around 1650.

Suzanne was the eldest child, and seemed usually to be competitive in the challenges of life. She was born at 12:20 AM on April 2, 1938. As a young girl, she accomplished many honors and awards, such as raising and showing dairy cows; riding Tennessee Walking horses for her Grandfather Boggus in County Fairs; making numerous musical accomplishments; and being drum major leading the Macon High School Band. Though born in Georgia, most of her growing up years were in and around Macon, Noxubee County, Mississippi. The farm land that belonged to her father and grandfather actually goes back to 1842 in the ownership of their family.

Music was dear to her heart, and the engendering of such training was under the tutelage of Mrs. Whitten, the source of Macon's cultural and musical heritage for decades. Her name was Mary Lillian Peters Ogden Whitten (two marriages). Suzanne was friends of her daughter from school days, Charlotte Ogden, until Charlotte's death around 2000. We continued a friendship with Charlotte's first cousin in Macon, Mississippi, John Peters, an active member of the First Baptist Church. John's dad was the brother to Mrs. Whitten.

Being a Christian was also near and dear to Suzanne, having responded to an invitation to accept Jesus Christ at the First Baptist Church in Macon at her tender age of nine.

Suzanne was talented in music, excelling in voice, but also learning to play several musical instruments. She was the high school drum major for the band. Her solo quality voice was used many years in church choirs and special occasions, such as weddings and community events. She also participated in competitive recitals during her youth and considered pursuing music as a career.

In the fall of 1957, she enrolled at Mississippi Southern University, Harrisburg, Mississippi, initially as a scholarship music major, but concluding with a 1961 graduation as a major in biology, prepared to be a medical technologist.

Her senior year was an internship in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana at the Ochsner Clinic. Upon graduation, she took a medical technologist position at Mercy Hospital in New Orleans. A young Texan came to New Orleans, also in his first post college work, and met Suzanne on Sunday evening, June 17, 1962. She agreed to marry Dwight Albert Sharpe that summer (that's me). The time from introduction to the marriage on September 30 was 105 days.

Her next work as a medical technologist was at the Cancer Research Center at Tulane Medical School in New Orleans. She became a domestic engineer upon the arrival of their first child, Taylor. She and I were active members at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church, particularly working with the high school youth. Both of us sang in the church choir, but my contribution was mainly just to be with Suzanne. She was the musical talent.

Nine months after Tiffany was born, the family moved into the Irish Channel section of New Orleans. It was to be a part of the Christian work our church was doing in that crime infested and transitional neighborhood. We purchased a home jointly with Dr. Joseph A. Snead and his wife, Charlotte. We occupied it in May of 1967. It was built in 1866, was built of Cyprus wood and had 16 rooms, one of which was a kitchen and two were bathrooms. I built a kitchen out of one of the rooms and they were able to divide the house equally to become a duplex. I surely did learn a lot about plumbing at that time.

While Joe went into service in the Viet Nam war and Charlotte resided back at her home in Virginia, the Sharpes took in the family of the minister working in that inner city ministry, the Rev. Mr. William J. Brown. His wife was Mary Lou and their children were Kevin, Sondra, Karie and Jonathan. The work of the Browns, the Sharpes and others brought a significant variety of people through the home and around the dinner table. Suzanne cooked for 12 to 18 people most evenings for a good while. The constituents of our ministry were African American children and teenagers on the one hand. On the other hand, there were quite a number of white men and women, former drug addicts, many who were ex-convicts, with whom we had interface. God taught the family many things during these experiences.

There was about a year when Suzanne joined Rev. Brown and others to teach a very early Sunday morning Sunday school at a detention center for female juvenile delinquents. That gave me the occasion to prepare Taylor and Tiffany for Sunday and get them to the church via the street car and bus combination. Even though it rained a number of those days (as it often does in New Orleans), not once in that year did it rain on us while walking to the street car stop or waiting for the bus transfer. God's providence! And I learned yet another reason fully to appreciate what Suzanne did as a mother. The third and last child, Todd, was born in 1969 on Taylor's 4th birthday! What a close family!

Our home at 1619 Prytania Street had five bars within a block of it that never closed (no closing hours were required in New Orleans for such establishments). Juke boxes sounded with regular volume, a thing to which we just got used to hearing. There were five gun fights or occasions of hand gun discharge over the five years they lived there. The family never again lived in such an exciting neighborhood. The neighborhood was along side the Mississippi River, about 16 blocks up river from the central business district of New Orleans and the French Quarter. Lots of ship dock workers, etc. populated the area, as well as quite a number of winos residing in almost abandoned flop houses.

We moved to Saint Louis in March of 1972, purchasing a home at 7044 Northmoor Drive in the suburb of University City. It was a half a block from the Washington University campus, which had been the site of the famous World's Fair of 1904. That was the Fair featured in the musical film of "Meet Me in Saint Louis." It also was the Fair where it is claimed that the first offerings to an international market of the ice cream cone and the hamburger (which many claim comes from Athens, Texas). Suzanne's life was busy with the children, with activities of teaching, singing and participating in the Central Presbyterian Church of Clayton, Missouri, and in being a volunteering mom at the children's public elementary school in the University City School District, Flynn Park.

Though the grammar school experience with the children was very positive, public school after that was disappointing as to its quality, which led the family to enroll the children in private schools. Suzanne went back to work to help with the financial weight of private education and became a licensed realtor, dealing with residential properties. Her office was in the neighborhood in which the "Meet Me in Saint Louis" movie was filmed. This work was very fulfilling for her, with good results. It was the Ira E. Berry Real Estate firm. This firm later was subsumed into the Caldwell Banker Realtors. She pursued this till the family moved to Dallas in 1982.

In Dallas, Suzanne surrounded herself with the lives of the children and with participation in the life of Highland Park Presbyterian Church very similarly to what she did in Saint Louis, particularly with the Chancel Choir. She participated in several civic organizations, all of which she served as an elected officer. She was asked to serve as president or was groomed for a presidency in all of them. However, various reasons prevailed each time wherein she declined the privilege. However her leadership value was recognized in the Park Cities Republican Women, the Prudence Alexander Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and the Women of Rotary for the Dallas area.

She also served on the Dallas County Election Committee of Kay Bailey Hutchison in her initial bid as a U.S. Senator in the special election of spring 1993. That bid was successful and we were privileged to attend her victory celebration on election night. That was the occasion when we rejoicing workers and supporters were sitting in circles on the floor, just having a wonderful time. A man sat down next to Suzanne and me and just hugged us over the joy of the victory. At the time he was the President of the

Texas Ranger Baseball Team, but later went on to become the Governor of Texas, then the 42nd President of the United States, George W. Bush. We found him to be every "down to earth" man as we sat on the floor with him!

For 14 years, we lived at 3829 McFarlin Boulevard, immediately behind the church, which owned the house. Though the mailing address was Dallas, actually it was located in the City of University Park. In late 1996, we purchased a home jointly with Tiffany in North Dallas at 4539 Willow Lane. As Tiffany's occasion developed to marry Steven Westmoreland in March of 1998, Suzanne and I sold our share of the house to Steve and Tiffany. Suzanne and I moved to a condo behind the Pink Wall at 8618 Baltimore to bide time until we could decide the next move. Steve and Tiffany bought our property interest.

After being in Dallas a while, Suzanne returned to her realtor profession, working with the Henry Miller Realtors. She did this through 1987. The 1990's were some restless years for the family. My work had some ups and downs, which caused reconsideration about where the family ought, in God's providence, to be. Suzanne located a church Northwest from Dallas about 50 miles away, Eagle Mountain International Church, whose worship and ministry practices beckoned her heart. With much thought and prayer, I agreed that she should unite with that church.

With my retirement on the horizon for 2004, we began looking for a residence to settle. It was desired to be out toward her new church, and an out in the country setting seemed good. After about a year and a half of Suzanne's driving for miles through the country side, the ideal place was located near the Eagle Mountain International Church. It was 10 acres in Aurora, Texas with a new small two-bedroom house at a price which his tax sheltered savings of 25 years just enabled them to acquire without any financing necessary. So, in December of 1999, we moved from the condo on Baltimore in Dallas out to Wise County, to Aurora. This is their home at this writing, and has proved to be a choice with much gratification and blessing. Suzanne has found a niche of significance in the ministry at Eagle Mountain International Church and among a growing number of new friends in Wise County. I joined the church with her when my work at Highland Park Presbyterian Church

Where we live in Wise County has really been in four different counties throughout the history of Texas. Originally it was a part of Red River County, organized March 17, 1836, the year Texas came into the United States. Clarksville was its County Seat. Subsequently, Red River was divided into five counties, adding these county names: Bowie, Fannin, Lamar and Titus.

Fannin was our county, organized December 14, 1837, with Bonham being the County Seat. Still a large area, Fannin was subdivided and added these counties:

Archer Cooke Hunt Wheeler Young
Baylor Denton King Wichita
Childress Grayson Knox Wilbarger
Collin Hardeman Stonewall
Collingsworth Haskell Throckmorton

We then were in Cooke County, as of March 20, 1848, with Gainesville being the County Seat.

Then, at several different dates, Cooke subdivided into:

Clay, Jack, Montague and Wise

Wise was organized January 23, 1856, with Decatur being the County Seat. So, Wise County was in four different counties in only the first 20 years of Texas Statehood.

Source: "Republic of Texas Second Class Certificates 1836 - 1837," compiled by Benjamin F. Purl (1904) and transcribed by Alma Nettie Wilson Barnes (1974), Limited Edition #65, San Jacinto Chapter, Daughters of the Republic of Texas, 1974, pages 257 - 264.

Roman Catholic Pope John Paul II died on Suzanne's 67th birthday, April 2, 2005. He was age 84 and was noted in many ways. He began his 26 year tenure at age 58 as the youngest Pope ever to begin that office. He became the most widely travelled Pope in history and perhaps was the most popular and revered in terms of world wide acknowledgement.

Wise County is a good place for the Sharpe's in our senior years, as Suzanne certainly is a wise lady in our partnership together and in our spiritual bond to serve our Lord.

Dwight Albert Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess had the following children:

i.

TAYLOR MARCUS¹¹ SHARPE (son of Dwight Albert Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on 26 Jan 1965 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana, @ 7:30 PM on Tuesday night.

Notes for Taylor Marcus Sharpe:

Taylor was born just two days after England's Sir Winston Churchill died in London at age 90. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed to United States President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Taylor's half eighth cousin, once removed.

Source: http://www.bbc.co.uk/history/historic_figures/churchill_winston.shtml

Taylor Marcus Sharpe is characterized as a thoughtful and winsome child and man throughout his life. He was baptized by his Grandfather Dwight Alfred Sharpe in the spring of 1965 at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church.

This was the year that the musical movie, "My Fair Lady" won the Academy Award for the best picture of 1964. It was also the year that the very first covered professional football stadium opened, the Astrodome in Houston, Texas. The opening was attended by Texan Lyndon Johnson, who was President of the United States at the time. Taylor was born on the day of the 20th anniversary of Soviet troops liberating the Nazi concentration camps at Auschwitz and Birkenau in Poland.

Taylor attended his first Mardi Gras parade when he was three weeks old! One of the traditional parades came by our church, Canal Street Presbyterian Church, each year on a particular Sunday. The congregation brought their picnic lunches to church to enjoy eating together and to enjoy the parade after worship service.

Taylor was physically well balanced. His father, his siblings and he often played doing flips on the king size bed they had. He attended Valencia Day School over on Valence Street in uptown New Orleans when he was three. They told us that the problem was he kept jumping off the tables. We suggested to them that they just tell him he had to mind or he'd suffer consequences. They told us they didn't do school that way, so he was expelled from school when he was three.

He next went to St. George's Episcopal School, where they knew something a little more about instructing students. He went to Garden Nursery last for nursery schooling. It was operated by a couple of little old lady spinster sisters operating out of their large home in the Garden District. It was there that he made friends particularly with John Louis Valadarez, a trilingual child whose American citizen parents were native French and native Honduran, respectively. All three languages were spoken in their home, and John Louis would sometimes use all three languages in a single sentence, which made it interesting listening when he came over to play with Taylor.

His early New Orleans beginnings found him to be the only Anglo student in his first grade class at the public elementary school down in the crime-ridden and rough Irish Chanel section of town. This was called the Irish Channel, because originally it was settled by Irish immigrants in the 1800s. By our years,

the demography had changed completely. His teacher, Ms. Fran Reed, was unusually gifted and did great things for Taylor's learning. She was the one who recognized his dyslexic tendencies and early solutions were sought. She was a Christian woman who was a member, with our family, at the Canal Street Presbyterian Church. Taylor did not really learn to read till the third grade. At that time, his reading took off and he read much, including the famous C. S. Lewis series, "The Tales of Narnia" several times.

In junior high, it was decided to get tutoring help for him. One of his best grammar school teachers had a husband who was a professor in French at St. Louis University. He was known to tutor at times, so he was approached. Dr. Marcus Allen said he'd do it only if Taylor paid for the services, rather than his parents! This was worked out by his having Taylor do lawn care and other household chores for their family. Dr. Allen's hobby was photography, so he taught that to Taylor as an extra. This was the genesis of Taylor's expertise in photography. This was an excellent opportunity for Taylor to develop a collegueship with a man of such strength of character, such culture and such creativity. He was a superb example of a positive male image for young Taylor and a great occasion for him to know all of those features to be seen in an African American man.

Taylor liked to help me close the election polls after elections, and got to be friends with the election clerks who worked with me. Growing out of that interest, it was arranged for him to be an election clerk for the first election after he became eligible to vote as an 18 year old. This was at the voting poll at the Our Lady of the Lourdes Elementary School on our home street, Northmoor Drive, in University City, Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Taylor developed interest in computers, and I taught him to work on them in my office evenings when work had been necessary. He was particularly good at typing and began attracting jobs to type college level papers. By the time he graduated from high school, he had typed five masters theses and one doctoral dissertation. Quite an accomplishment for such a young man, and an excellent opportunity to expose him to see just how such works of writing are composed.

The family moved to Dallas in October of his senior year of high school. He pleaded with us to allow him to finish at Chamanade, the Roman Catholic school of excellent reputation he had attended since the eighth grade. It was the oldest continuously operating secondary school in the state of Missouri. It was a hard decision for the family to make, but it was decided to let him stay. He lodged with about a half dozen families among our friends. Though he lived with adults, he did not have the kind of hovering over his studies he would have had with us. He came and went pretty much as he decided. Because of the dyslexic condition, he had always had to work hard for his grades, which were somewhat average. The serendipity of this decision to let him finish high school in St. Louis was that he earned the highest grades of his high school career when he was left to manage his own life.

Taylor graduated from the University of Texas as a chemical engineer in 1988. His first position was in Houston, Texas with Fina Petroleum, a Dutch company. After a couple of years, he joined the staff of the U.S. Federal Government in the Environmental Protection Agency as an enforcement officer in water pollution responsibilities. His work there was very successful, and he won several awards or recognitions of accomplishments on a national scope with the EPA.

Leaving his work at the EPA, he established his own database software development business, using FileMakerPro basic software. His business as grown well in the several years it has been pursued. A serendipity for me was to learn that softball as well, and actually to work with some of his clients. It not only helped to keep my mind sharp after my 2004 retirement, it wonderful to have a creative pursuit with your son together.

His community activities have shown much of his giving character. He served as several officers, including President, of the North Texas Group of Apple Computer Users. He is on the Board of the Texas Rail Advocates. In 2016-17, he is Coordinator of the monthly meeting of FileMakerPro Developers in Dallas. While at the EPA, he taught seminars and courses for industry, including continuing education courses for the certification of attorneys in environmental law for the Texas Bar Association. He was an active member of Highland Park Presbyterian Church, having served on several committees and assisting

greatly in technical and computer needs of the church, particularly in its contemporary worship services called Pursuit. He was instrumental in getting the live services of the church streamed onto the Internet for real time viewing.

All in all, he's a fine man.

111.

ii.

TIFFANY LENN SHARPE (daughter of Dwight Albert Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on 04 Aug 1966 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She married (1) STEPHEN HOWARD DUNHAM on 31 May 1987 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on 19 Sep 1963. She married (2) STEVEN ODIS WESTMORELAND (son of Herbert Otis Westmoreland and Betty Katherine Covington) on 21 Mar 1998 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on 06 Jan 1962 in Durant, Oklahoma.

112.

iii.

TODD WITTMAN SHARPE (son of Dwight Albert Sharpe and Suzanne Margaret Boggess) was born on 26 Jan 1969 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He married (1) SHEILA FAYE CAPPS on 30 Jun 2001 in Playa del Carmen, Mexico. She was born on 04 Jun 1967. He married (2) CARRIE ANN MAXWELL (daughter of James Stephen Maxwell and Frances Elaine Stevens) on 17 Sep 2005 in Caldwell County, Texas. She was born on 13 Jul 1978 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

100.

HARRY FRANKLIN¹⁰ SHARPE (Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 14 Aug 1936 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He died on 09 Sep 2015 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **BARBARA JEAN MORRIS** (daughter of Anderson F. Morris and Mary Lessie Mitchell) in 1955. She was born on 19 Feb 1937 in Williamson County, Texas. He married (2) **WANDA LEE WHARTON** on 24 Mar 1967 in Tarrant County, Texas, Certificate #022461. She was born on 17 Aug 1944 in Indianapolis, Indiana. He married (3) **JESSIE ALLINE FLOYD** on 16 Aug 1982 in Clark County, Nevada. She was born on 06 Jul 1939.

Notes for Harry Franklin Sharpe:

Harry is my first cousin. Our ancestors in common are our grandparents, Harry Seth Sharpe and Mattie de Noailles Simons. We knew them as Papa Sharpe and Mama Sharpe.

The day Harry was born (August 14, 1936) was the first anniversary of President Franklin D. Roosevelt's signing the Social Security Act into law, creating insurance and pension plans for the elderly on August 14, 1935. President Roosevelt is the half eighth cousin of Harry's and mine.

Harry, in his growing up years, was always the little man of the house, and kept himself plenty busy managing his younger brother, Johnny. Their parents labored long and hard at operating their dry cleaning and laundry business on the south side of the square in downtown Georgetown, known as Acme Cleaners & Laundry.

Shortly after entering Southwestern University in Georgetown, Harry married his high school friend, Barbara Jean Morris, in 1955, and they initially settled for a short term in Dallas, Texas, near the family of his Uncle Dwight (my dad & his family). Family responsibilities did not permit Harry to return to a college education.

Harry worked at Wyatt Food Stores on South Buckner Boulevard in the Pleasant Grove part of southeast Dallas, which was where I worked as a teenager on weekends. I am Harry's first cousin. Their first child, Steven, was born while they lived in Dallas. They later returned to Georgetown.

Harry worked most of his career in the Chevrolet automobile dealership business around Williamson and Travis Counties. He even had a successful, but somewhat brief career at telemarketing, as salesmanship was a forte of Harry's.

Harry and Barbara gave issue to four children (Steven, David, Jerry & Myra), then divorced about 1962.

Harry married Wanda Lee Wharton in California about 1966, and gave birth to April Lee. They divorced about 1967 or 1968. April Lee married Ronald McNeill, but they divorced before 2016.

Harry married Jessie Alline Floyd about 1982. At one point, Harry and Alline formally adopted the two grandchildren who were children of Steven Franklin Sharpe, to raise in their home. They are Steven Franklin Sharpe II and Melissa Sue Sharpe.

At one point in the 1990's Harry relocated to San Saba, Texas. However, that did not last but about a year, and he returned to Georgetown, reclaiming his hometown. Harry was fortunate in the inheritance of some land from an estate on his mother's Eubank side of the family, which enabled him to purchase a nice little home in Georgetown to secure his future there.

He has provided to genealogical information about our grandparents and their ancestors, for which I am very grateful. His third wife, Alline, survived Harry, and attended Harry's Funeral Service September 14, 2015 with a lot of relatives from her side of the family. Suzanne and I were able to be present at Harry's funeral and grave-side service. His interment is at the IOOF Cemetery, near the Southwestern University campus in Georgetown.

Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris had the following children:

113.

i.

STEVEN FRANKLIN¹¹ SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on 02 Jul 1955 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Linda Marie Moore on 26 May 1978 in Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 19 Sep 1957.

114.

ii.

DAVID BRADLEY SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on 01 Jun 1956 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) JERI L. MCINROE on 29 Aug 1981 in Earth County, Texas. She was born about 1961. He married (2) KATHLEEN A. MURRAY on 24 Jun 1991 in Kleberg County, Texas. She was born on 12 Feb 1958.

115.

iii.

JERRY NEILL SHARPE (son of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on 29 Jan 1960 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married TAMECIA ANN GRICE. She was born on 28 Mar 1967. He married ANGIE.

iv.

MYRA SUSAN SHARPE (daughter of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Barbara Jean Morris) was born on 17 Nov 1961 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. She married Timothy W. Murley on 03 Feb 1984 in Travis County, Texas. He was born in 1962.

Notes for Myra Susan Sharpe:
Timothy and Myra bore two children.

Myra Drivers License record in 2011 indicated a residence at 130 Nell Avenue, Rockport, TX, 78382-9795.

Notes for Wanda Lee Wharton:

Her daughter, April, told me that her Mom's family background was English and French.

Harry Franklin Sharpe and Wanda Lee Wharton had the following child:

116.

v.

APRIL LEE SHARPE (daughter of Harry Franklin Sharpe and Wanda Lee Wharton) was born on 05 Nov 1966 in Travis County, Texas. She married Ronald McNeill (son of McNeill) in 1996. He was born on 28 Nov 1964 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana.

101.

JOHN EARLE¹⁰ SHARPE (Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 24 Sep 1946. He died on 01 Feb 1997 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **PAT BECKETT** about 1970. She was born on 27 Dec 1947. He married (2) **VICKI JOHNSON** about 1965. He married (3) **WANDA** about 1985. He married (4) **MARSHA** about 1980.

Notes for John Earle Sharpe:

Johnny was born the year that Sir Winston Churchill delivered his famous "Iron Curtain" speech at Westminster College in Fulton, Missouri on March 5, 1946. Sir Winston is the eleventh cousin, once removed, the Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Johnny's half eighth cousin.

Source:<http://history1900s.about.com/library/weekly/aa082400a.htm>

Johnny served in the U.S. Navy and was employed by Sears and Roebuck Company for 20 years before involuntary retirement in its layoffs of 1992. He was not able again to attain regular reliable work, and his terminal illness incapacitated him for quite some time.

Johnny and Harry, as brothers, inherited the family home after their mother passed away in 1988, built by their parents at 1601 Olive. Harry later sold his half to Johnny for what Harry described as far more than

fair. However, some sibling strains apparently existed as Harry felt that Johnny did not adequately appreciate the opportune purchase he had made.

Johnny had had his childhood connection to the First Presbyterian Church in Georgetown, but in latter years, it had not been a focus for him. His children and their family did not associate with a church. So, as those parents did not have interest in having their child baptized, Johnny sensed a spiritual desire to have his grand child baptized, even though the parents would not be present. He was disappointed when the Presbyterian pastor tried to explain why the presenting for infant baptism was an act of parents, and not grandparents or other friends concerned for the child. Johnny discussed this with me, but I was not successful in helping Johnny to understand the import of what he was asking of the pastor.

This was viewed as rejection, and it alienated Johnny from the Presbyterian Church. However, we can rejoice in that the pastor of the St. Johns United Methodist Church developed a spiritual relationship with Johnny later that brought Johnny into that church. It is the church the old folks in town call the Swedish Methodist Church. It was this pastor who conducted Johnny's funeral service that afternoon on February 3rd, 1997, at the Gabriel's Funeral Chapel. The chapel name comes from being located between the North and the South forks of the Gabriel River. This is the river in which my father learned to swim, and probably most of the Sharpe folks of Georgetown heritage.

Late July 1995, Johnny, went to dentist with wisdom tooth trouble, and it was discovered he has bone cancer in the jaw. Survival changes given were 50/50. On September 10, 1996, Harry, his brother, phoned me to say that Johnny's jaw had swelled much, and that the cancer apparently had spread in his body. He was so close to terminal that his claim for life insurance proceeds to help with medical expenses had been honored. Harry asked me to phone Norma Jean to tell her about it, which I did that evening.

Johnny held on till February 1, 1997 before he expired. Suzanne and I attended the funeral February 3, along with my sister, Martha Sharpe Ehlers.

John Earle Sharpe died at age 50 years, 4 months, 7 days. Funeral was at 2:00 P.M. at The Gabriels Funeral Chapel (named for the North and South San Gabriel River forks nearby and running through Georgetown).

The Obituary in the Austin American-Statesman of February 2 reported that Johnny served in the Navy and was employed by Sears for 20 years before retirement in 1992.

Johnny was survived by his wife, Wanda of Georgetown, son Kelly and daughter Jennifer, both of Austin. Reported are step-sons Jim and T.D. Taylor, both of Georgetown, and three step-grand children, Jimmy, Larry and Jonathan (an infant) Taylor of Georgetown.

His brother is Harry Franklin Sharpe of Georgetown and three nephews Steven, David and Jerry Sharpe; and two nieces, Susan and April Sharpe.

The service was conducted by the Rev. Gary Kindley, pastor of St. John's United Methodist Church of Georgetown. Harry said that church is a growing church, just about a block or so from the large First United Methodist Church. St. John's was originally the Swedish Methodist church in town, but modern times have made a melting pot, and the young pastor is attracting a growing congregation. Johnny reportedly become acquainted with Rev. Kindley in recent years and had joined that church.

Graveside ceremonies was at the International Order of Odd Fellows Cemetery behind Southwestern University, in a plot of four spaces recently purchased jointly by Harry and Johnny about 150 yards from the plot where the other Sharp(e)'s are buried. The pall bearers included the mayor of Georgetown.

The Sharpe Georgetown plot of eight spaces contain Papa & Mama Sharpe, Dwight and Martha Sharpe; De De and Lois Sharpe; Lucy Oakley Sharp (was wife of Alfred Lansing Sharp(e), and her infant child.

The home of Johnny's final residence was at 1601 Olive Street. It went to Wanda and her children from her former marriage.

Death Notes:

Cancer, primarily of the jaw bone

Notes for Pat Beckett:

Wanda was Johnny's fourth wife. Kim and T. D. Taylor were fathered by an earlier husband of Wanda, so Kim and T. D. were Johnny's step-children.

John Earle Sharpe and Pat Beckett had the following children:

i.

JENNIFER CAMILLE¹¹ SHARPE (daughter of John Earle Sharpe and Pat Beckett) was born on 12 Oct 1972. She married AARON BRADFORD KOEHLER. He was born on 28 Jun 1976.

117.

ii.

KELLY THOMAS SHARPE (son of John Earle Sharpe and Pat Beckett) was born on 14 Oct 1968. He married JESSICA KNOLL. She was born on 13 May 1978.

Generation 11

102.

CAROLE LASCH (Audna Sharp, Buddington Sharpe, Marshall H. Sharp, John G. Sharp, George N.⁶ Sharp, Nicolaus⁵ Scherp, Georg Emmerich⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Arthur Lasch). She married **CHARLES WOOD**.

Notes for Carole Lasch:

This marriage produced only the two twin daughters born. Karen did not marry, and Lisa's marriage resulted in no children being born.

Carole Lasch and Charles Wood had the following children:

i.

KAREN WOOD (daughter of Charles Wood and Carole Lasch) was born on 24 Jan 1962.

Notes for Karen Wood:

Karen Wood is my sixth cousin, twice removed, our ancestor in common being German immigrant Jacob A. Sharp. She grew up in Rancho Palos Verdes, California. Karen Graduated Junipero Serra High School, San Diego, California.

She graduated from the University of Phoenix, Class of 2005, with a major in Information Technology.

Occupationally, she is described as self-employed, and successfully so. Two people who inspire Karen are Condoleezza Rice and Julia Child.

In February 2013, Karen furnished me with this description of her situation: "I was in high-tech for many years and left in 2002 to finish my college education with the plan to return to high-tech after the dot com boom fell out. Instead, I sold and bought some cash positive real estate, which I still hold today and is paying me monthly. A new career choice has been difficult to make but I hope to resolve that this year and with the economy improving, my chances look better. I just hope it's something I love to do because, at this point, work is not work if you love it. I've been very lucky and do enjoy doing many things so I am hoping the moon and stars line up for me this year."

I have enjoyed getting to visit with Karen through the media of our mutual friendship on the Internet social network, Facebook.

ii.

LISA WOOD (daughter of Charles Wood and Carole Lasch) was born on 24 Jan 1962. She married PAUL RUSSO.

Notes for Lisa Wood:

On February 1, 2013, Karen, Lisa's twin sister, reported to me that Lisa and Paul have not given issue to any children, and at Lisa's age of 50, are not expected to have such in their future.

103.

MARY HOLLAND WOODHULL (John Frost Woodhull, Holland⁹ Sharpe, Alfred Lansing⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Frost Woodhull, Thomas Frost Woodhull Jr., Josiah Townsend Woodhull) was born on 21 Dec 1962 in San Antonio, Bexar County, TX. She married **TODD ALEXANDER**.

Notes for Mary Holland Woodhull:

Mary Holland Woodhull Alexander is my second cousin, once removed, our ancestor in common being John Elsefer Sharp, a New York State born gentleman who lived most of his life in Ravenna, Portage County, Ohio.

After her marriage, Mary and Todd resided in Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia.

Mary Holland Woodhull and Todd Alexander had the following children:

i.

PAUL FROST ALEXANDER (son of Todd Alexander and Mary Holland Woodhull).

ii.

LAUREN HOLLAND ALEXANDER (daughter of Todd Alexander and Mary Holland Woodhull).

104.

VICKI ANN¹¹ SHARPE (Kenneth Palmer¹⁰, Donald Allen⁹, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Kenneth Palmer¹⁰, Donald Allen⁹, Dwight Elsefer⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George

P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born in 1943 in Illinois. She married **ROBERT L. WHIPPLE**. He was born in 1943.

Notes for Vicki Ann Sharpe:

Vicki Ann Sharpe was born the year that Aaron Copland's "Fanfare for the Common Man" was performed for the first time, by the Cincinnati Symphony Orchestra with Eugene Goossens conducting on March 12, 1943.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fanfare_for_the_Common_Man

Vicki Ann Whipple is my second cousin, once removed. She and her husband own a residential real estate company in Downers Grove, Illinois, a suburb of Chicago.

I made phone contact with her about 2004, and wrote letters to her in 2006 and 2007, but her interest in contributing to the family information did not show, as I did not hear from her. I became Facebook friends with her in 2011, as well as her daughter, Heather Whipple Reimer.

Vicki Ann Sharpe and Robert L. Whipple had the following child:

118.

i.

HEATHER N. WHIPPLE (daughter of Robert L. Whipple and Vicki Ann Sharpe) was born in 1972. She married MICHAEL REIMER.

105.

MARTHA LYNNE EHLERS (Martha de Noailles¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr., Hugo Ehlers, Frederich Joachim Caspay Ehlers) was born on 30 Dec 1950 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital, 2601 Rio Grande. She died on 20 Oct 2001 in Warner Robbins, Georgia. She married Foster Scott Brin in Austin, Texas, St. Andrews Presbyterian Church. He was born on 23 May 1948.

Notes for Martha Lynne Ehlers:

Lynne was born December 30, 1950, my first niece. Her birth was in Austin, Travis County, Texas. Though she lived some in Bryan, TX, most of her growing up years were in Austin and she graduated from High School in Austin.

Lynne was a student at the University of Texas, School of Social Work, and garnered both her bachelors and her masters degree there. She always seemed to be fun loving, yet quiet and reserved. It was my pleasant surprise to see her father cite her in his letter to us of July 6, 1969 that Lynne was just finishing a run of "Guys and Dolls." She was in a group that was performing at Zilker Park Hillside Theater there in Austin, Texas. Lynne was on the stage and set design crew at age 18.

Lynne was the first student to receive a masters degree from the Graduate School of Social Work of the University of Texas whose parent had also received such degree. To add to the unusual nature of that feat, they both received their masters degrees together at the same ceremony! Her father, Vic, had been in the first class at the graduate school that began awarding masters degrees in social work.

Professionally, she was a social worker, and pursued her career in quite a number of locations, mostly in Texas and in Georgia. Before her marriage, she worked and lived a while in Dallas in the 1970's. She joined Highland Park Presbyterian Church, where I would be employed after she moved on. She lived in the same apartments on Northwest Highway, between Preston Road and Hillcrest, where at various times

our children lived, Tiffany and Todd, as well as where Suzanne and I lived before moving out to our current ranch.

While working in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, she met Foster Scott Brin, a medical student at the time. They married and gave issue to one child, Andrew.

Lynn'e professional license was #CSW001229, Clinical Social Worker under the State of Georgia Professional Counselors / Social Work / Marriage. It was issued initially October 21, 1989. Her residence listed then was 104 Harbor Drive in Warner Robins, GA, her residence at her death in October, 2001.

Lynne had several bouts with cancer over the years. She died two months short of her 50th birthday and about three months before her mother died.

Death Notes:
Cancer

Notes for Foster Scott Brin:

Scott, as he uses his middle name, was raised in Florida, met Lynne in San Antonio, Texas while he was a medical student. He became a psychiatrist.

Following Lynne's death in 2001, he remarried.

Martha Lynne Ehlers and Foster Scott Brin had the following child:

i.
ANDREW VICTOR BRIN (son of Foster Scott Brin and Martha Lynne Ehlers) was born on 08 Jul 1989.

Notes for Andrew Victor Brin:

Andrew is a young man sensitive to the arts. By the time he hitteenage years, he was an accomplished musician, able to play severalinstruments, and had mastered the electronic keyboard. He hadresponsibility thrust upon him early as his mother passed away to thechurch triumphant when Andrew was 12. He is a mature young man withmuch potential to soar to great heights of accomplishment.

He graduated in 2007 from Warner-Robins High School (Georgia), andenrolled in Mercer College, class of 2011. I did not have contactwith Andrew after the death of his mother early in 2002. However, wemade connection again through Internet traffic when he was in college.Here is an except from his e-mail of 2008-12-19 in which he recountedsome of his past since we last had been together:

"In middle school, I was awarded the director's award (the top awardgiven to musicians in school), and four years later I was given thesame in high school along with the Louis Armstrong and Woody Hermanjazz awards (there were others too that I don't remember). One otherthat I do remember is attaining the rank of Eagle Scout. I was thewinner of the Jazz Association of Macon's Young Musician Scholarshipin 2007 and from that, I was given the opportunity to perform with myown group at their annual Jazz Festival this past October. And sincethat gig, I've been playing places all over Georgia with the sameplayers. I think we'll have a website up soon, or a email list goingaround, if you want to be a part of that...I'll definitely let youknow when we get our first Texas gig."

106.

NANCY LEA EHLERS (Martha de Noailles¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Victor Marcus Ehlers, Victor Marcus Ehlers Sr., Hugo Ehlers, Frederick Joachim Caspay Ehlers) was born on 26 Feb 1956 in Bryan, Texas at St. Joseph's Hospital. She married Kevin Grady Reeves on 11 Jun 1977 in Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church, Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born on 14 Jan 1956 in Augsburg, Germany.

Notes for Nancy Lea Ehlers:

Nancy Lea Ehlers was born the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "My Fair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business, and attended the very last stage showing of that long run.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

Nancy started life with the family really holding our breaths. When she was two days old, emergency surgeons removed her right kidney that was polycystic, which means there were multiple tumors, causing the kidney to be the size of a grapefruit. She also had liver and heart problems. Her Mom, Martha, prayed that if God would just save her precious baby, she would dedicate her to full time Christian service. Martha did not share that information until the day Nancy was ordained as Minister of Word and Sacrament. Her frail little body fought back for survival and, through much prayer and excellent medical care, she survived to be the outstanding woman leader she is today.

Nancy is a sixth generation Texan! Her Mom was born in Laredo, her grandmother, Martha Dixon Chapman Shape, was born in Lufkin, her great grandmother, Margaret Lavina Abney, was born in Lufkin, her great, great, grandmother, Martha Jane Dixon, was born in San Augustine, and lastly to, her great, great, great grandfather, Judge Felix Benedict Dixon, an Ohio born man who took an oath of immigration into the Republic of Texas in May of 1841.

Though born in Bryan, Texas, most of her growing up years were in Austin, Travis County, Texas where she graduated from elementary school, Junior high, high school, and the University of Texas with a degree in Education. Their home for most of those years was at 3003 Skylark Drive in the Northwest part of Austin, near Anderson Lane and Shoal Creek. The family was active members of the Saint Andrews Presbyterian Church on Koenig Lane, a constituent congregation of the United Presbyterian Church USA (Northern Presbyterian Church) before the 1983 denominational reunion with the Presbyterian Church in the US (Southern Presbyterian Church). It was there that she married her high school sweetheart, Kevin Reeves.

She and Kevin raised three fine children. Her qualifications in education and her desire to serve in the church led her to be a dollar-a-year type staff member of her home church, in effect, serving like a director of Christian education. That experience evolved into her becoming a full time student at Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary there in Austin. She attended APTS 1988-1991, and graduated with a Master of Divinity Degree. She accepted a call as an Associate Pastor at the University Presbyterian Church there in Austin, Texas. This was so providential in God's Kingdom, for it was the church where her parents met, as students at the University of Texas, way back in 1945.

A time came after a few years of service at the University Church, when the Senior Pastor took a call elsewhere and Nancy took that occasion to depart that staff and begin exploring into the possibility for a new church development out in the suburb where she and her family then lived, Round Rock, just over the Travis County line into Williamson County. From her early days in seminary, Nancy felt a passion for evangelism. During her time at University Presbyterian Church, she explored her gifts in this area, finally stepping out in faith to start a new congregation reaching out to the unchurched folks of Round Rock. This is a historic county in our family, as it is the county where my Ohio born grandfather and great uncle first settled in the late 1800's.

Mission Presbytery, the regional church authority of which she was a member as a pastor, did not have funds for her vision, nor were their particular goals for new church development focused in that area. Actually a new church in Southeast Round Rock had been part of a 10 year plan approximately a decade prior to this. When Nancy talked with the Church Development Division of the Presbytery, they were excited about her dream of reaching the unchurched, but did not have any funds. So the Presbytery gave her permission to try and see what happened. Within six months, the presbytery had recognized them as a "fellowship" and in another year they were a "new church development."

It began in their home and around the neighborhood swimming pools. For a long time, their worship time was Sunday evenings only, as the constituency was one that mostly spent weekends at one of the nearby lakes and did not come back into town till Sunday evening. Next they worshipped under a pavilion in a neighborhood park. Next they rented a house close to downtown Round Rock. Finally they purchased several acres on what was to become a strategic corner property on Gattis School Road. The property had a house on it where they worshipped for several years. The church finally was recognized by Mission Presbytery as an organized congregation and it was chartered in services in 1999. It was my privilege to participate as a member of the Presbytery Commission that conducted the chartering worship service. I read the scripture for the service. They erected the first section of their building program in 2003.

Just after the turn of the century, their church won a large prize as the most outstanding new church development in the PCUSA denomination that year, as judged by the General Assembly at its annual legislative meeting. The prize was something on the order of \$40,000. The new small and growing congregation was truly jubilant!

Nancy is passionate in her ministry and has won the hearts of a very loving congregation at Grace Presbyterian Church. You can get a glimpse of her personality through her greeting published on the church's web site:

"Welcome to Grace Presbyterian Church! We are a young congregation that was chartered by Mission Presbytery in October of 1999. With a vision 'to create a joyful community of faith that welcomes all people to share their faith and doubts while celebrating the gospel of Jesus Christ through worship, study and service,' we have encouraged one another to discover and use their unique God-given gifts. The year 2003 has been an exciting one for our church family as we have been constructing our new facility. In November we completed the first stage, a multipurpose building to be used for worship, education, and fellowship activities. But not only have we been building a physical church home, we have been building a church family. Our congregation enthusiastically gathers for mission outreach projects, while also meeting to study the scriptures and discover their message for us today. Each week on Sunday we come together to worship God and celebrate the countless ways in which we have been blessed. Whether you are a lifelong Presbyterian, someone new to the Christian walk, or someone who is exploring their faith and doubts, we encourage you to visit us in our new building. We would love for you to join us as we grow in our life of faith here in Round Rock."

Nancy is more than just the pastor of Grace Presbyterian Church. Kevin and all three of their children have had some much to do with various kinds of participation and leadership for the development of that congregation that I think of them as the pastoring family for the church. She has carried on another fine chapter of Christian commitment that so often has appeared in our family lineage and to which I am blessed to give emphasis.

Now that her children are essentially out of the nest (all are married), she was living her transportation dream by driving a two-seater Audi TT foreign sports car convertible of a while! It was a special sight to see in the church parking lot! That, too, has worn away to more traditional transportation now.

Notes for Kevin Grady Reeves:

Kevin was born in Augsburg, Germany, son of a career military man. They retired to Austin, Travis County, Texas as Kevin entered high school. Nancy and Kevin met when Kevin's family joined St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church and they soon began dating.

Kevin owns a glass and roofing company in Round Rock. He is very active at Grace Presbyterian where he is an Elder and he plays the bass guitar in the praise band. He has also taught Disciple Bible Study and various classes for kids of all ages. He also serves on the Emmaus board for their area, often working on Walk to Emmaus Teams.

Nancy Lea Ehlers and Kevin Grady Reeves had the following children:

119.

i.

MATTHEW SCOTT REEVES (son of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on 15 May 1980 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married Elizabeth Kay Henderson on 22 Jun 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 20 Feb 1981.

ii.

CHRISTOPHER THOMAS REEVES (son of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on 11 Sep 1982. He married Sarah Alexis Shaney (daughter of Gaylen Lee Shaney and Maria Patricia) on 02 Jul 2005 in First Presbyterian Church, 104 South Twelfth Street, McAllen, Hidalgo County, Texas. She was born on 01 May 1984.

Notes for Christopher Thomas Reeves:

Christopher's first notable profile in the public domain was the selection of him for a photograph promoting information about the Texas Drivers License Division to be on posters all over the state! This was in 1984 when Christopher was two years old. For one thing, it was posted in every office in the State where people went to renew their driver's license. This is documented in his father's letter of April 25, 1984 generally sent to all the family for the purposes of updating them on Vic's cancer situation.

Christopher is a seventh generation Texan. In 2005, he graduated from the University of Texas at Austin, Travis County, Texas in Computer Science. During college, he worked part-time designing web pages and doing programming for a gaming resource company. Just prior to his marriage, Chris landed a job in the computer industry that enabled them to live in the Austin area for the time being.

Chris' courtship of Sarah went back a little more than three years before their wedding. He was giving leadership in a Conference Planning Committee at the Presbyterian Conference Center in the Hill Country of Texas in Kerr County, known as Mo Ranch. It so happened that Sarah was a member of that planning team as well, and apparently they later made more plans than just for the conference!

120.

iii.

VICTORIA LEA REEVES (daughter of Kevin Grady Reeves and Nancy Lea Ehlers) was born on 10 Aug 1985. She married Ian Llanas on 21 Apr 2012 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

107.

MARK ANDREW JUMPER (Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper,

Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on 01 May 1954 in Austin, Travis County, Texas, Seaton Hospital at its former location in the 2600 block of Rio Grande. He married Ginger Lou Jones (daughter of Jones) on 23 Nov 1991 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church.. She was born on 23 Dec 1958 in Orlando, Florida.

Notes for Mark Andrew Jumper:

Mark Andrew Jumper was born in the same Austin hospital as was his first cousin, Martha Lynne Ehlers. It was just across the street from where I later lived a few years later in a rooming house while I was a student at the University of Texas. Actually that rooming house was the home in which my brother-in-law, Victor (Vic) Marcus Ehlers, Jr. was raised, and his widowed mother still lived there as my landlady in my college days. From 1959 till 1961, I paid \$25 per month to have that upstairs bedroom as home, along with two other guys in other bedrooms.

Mark learned to play the violin in his grammar school days, but he never fiddled around with it much after that. He ultimately was the best bow for Ginger, his future wife, and he really did not fiddle around too much.

His secondary education was in Saint Louis County, Missouri. He lost his mother to cancer while he was in college.

After graduating from Oral Roberts University (Tulsa, Oklahoma) and Columbia Theological Seminary (Decatur, Georgia - a Presbyterian institution), he was pastor of a Presbyterian Church in Bay Saint Louis, Mississippi, down on the Gulf Coast. Subsequently, he entered the Chaplaincy in the United States Navy. He was based in a number of places in the Pacific and in the United States.

A hobby of his, developed in his military years, was sky diving. He broke a hip (or some important bone) in a fall once, but otherwise came through the military life unscathed.

Mark excelled as a father (he had to, with all those children). His skills as a clergyman became recognized as he grew and honed these skills in the ministry. In the steps of his father, he was a good and strong preacher. One of his years in the military, he was acclaimed the top Chaplain for the year! A practice he followed with his seven children was to have a private breakfast out at a nice place for each of their birthdays. He was good at developing ways like that to be a good father.

Thought his military assignments kept Mark living far and wide across the nation and the world, he did a good job of keeping in touch with our part of the family, for which we always were appreciative. In April 2006, he paid a visit to Peter, his brother, in Carrollton, Texas, near where we live (about 60 miles away). So, we had occasion for Suzanne and I, along with our son, Taylor, to visit in the home of Peter and Nancy in Carrollton. Later, Mark and Nancy came out to our little ranch house for an evening of really good family catching up while Peter had to head off to San Antonio for his military duty.

At this stage of life, Mark was about to retire from the Navy after 24years (20 years active duty and four years reserve duty). He was in the process of seeking a call to serve an Evangelical Presbyterian Church. At this time, he was concluding his military career as the Commander in charge of Chaplains at the Coast Guard Academy in Connecticut.

Sometime in the 1995 - 1997 era (I really forget when), Mark received recognition in being nominated for Navy Chaplain of the Year (nominated from 12 chaplains in chaplaincy, one of 12 nominees from about 1,000 Navy chaplains). Well, I think you can see that we can feel proud and blessed to have a family member recognized for such good work in an organization as important as the United States Navy Chaplaincy.

Mark's description of his work toward the end of his career: "I was a Staff Chaplain there (US Coast Guard Academy), and also the Protestant Pastor of the U.S. Coast Guard Memorial Chapel. That

assignment was from January 2004 through September 2005. Since October 2005, I have been a Staff Chaplain and Special Projects Officer at the Naval Chaplains School, Newport, Rhode Island."

Notes for Ginger Lou Jones:

Ginger was a Florida girl. While in her 30's, she was the administrative assistant for Bill Gothard, a man who headed up a Christian teaching ministry through a series of seminars, typically in large auditoriums or sports stadiums. It was known as "Basic Youth Conflicts," and thousands of people would attend at a time, meeting in large convention centers and stadiums. She was doing this work when she and Mark met.

Ginger is an endless resource for creativity, and her small stature did not reflect the strength and stamina she had in being a marvelous wife and mother. She particularly excelled by home schooling their children. She has been an endless source of reference for our own daughter, Tiffany, the mother of five children whom she also is homeschooling.

Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones had the following children:

i.

CHRISTINA JOY JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 17 Jul 1992 in Jacksonville, Florida (Baptist Hospital).

ii.

ANDREW ALBERT JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 02 Feb 1994 in Newport, Rhode Island (Newport Hospital).

iii.

CAROLINE GRACE JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 22 May 1995 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Caroline Grace Jumper:

Caroline was born on the 254th anniversary of the issuing of the very first life insurance policy in America. It was issued by the Presbyterian Ministers Fund!

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050522.html?th&emc=th>

Caroline, like her brother, Jonathan, is a seventh generation Texan. That heritage goes back to her great, great, great, great grandfather, Ohio born Felix Benedict Dixon, who migrated to Texas and took an immigration oath in 1841 in San Augustine County, Texas.

iv.

JONATHAN MARK JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 11 Sep 1996 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Jonathan Mark Jumper:

Jonathan, like his sister, Caroline, is a seventh generation Texan. That heritage goes back to his great, great, great, great grandfather, Ohio born Felix Benedict Dixon, who migrated to Texas and took an immigration oath in 1841 in San Augustine County, Texas.

v.

DAVID JOSEPH JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 27 Jun 1998 in Miami, Dade County, Florida (Jackson Memorial Hospital).

Notes for David Joseph Jumper:

David was born at 10:46 PM on Saturday after 13 hours of labor.

vi.

BONNIE FAY JUMPER (daughter of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 01 Jun 2000 in Miami, Dade County, Florida (Jackson Memorial Hospital).

vii.

ELIZABETH ANNE JUMPER (son of Mark Andrew Jumper and Ginger Lou Jones) was born on 14 May 2002 in New London, Connecticut, at the Lawrence & Memorial Hospital.

Notes for Elizabeth Anne Jumper:

Elizabeth was named for her grand mother who graduated to heaven almost 29 years earlier.

She was the flower girl on June 27, 2008 for the wedding of Samuel Adam Robertson, her first cousin, once removed, and Jennifer (Jen) Lynn Rains in Medford, Oregon.

Elizabeth and her Mom, Ginger LouJones Jumper, attended the wedding to represent the Chicago area Jumpers.

108.

PETER SHARPE JUMPER (Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on 04 Apr 1956 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Nancy Louise Robinson (daughter of Frank Arlin Robinson and Marian Irene Snow) on 29 Jul 1978 in Raytown, Missouri, a suburb of Kansas City, at the Raytown Christian Church. She was born on 04 Dec 1955 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri.

Notes for Peter Sharpe Jumper:

Peter was born the month that actress Grace Kelly was married on April 19, 1956 to Prince Rainier of Monaco.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0000038/bio>

Peter began his education in Lubbock, Texas and his secondary education was in Saint Louis County, Missouri. During his college days, one of the interesting labors he undertook was the paving of driveways. Needless to say, he was often tarred, but fortunately not feathered! In fact, this was an endeavor he did in partnership with his wife to be, Nancy Robinson, whom he met in college, the University of Missouri in Columbia.

Born the very same day as was Peter was writer-producer David E. Kelly.

Source: <http://www.imdb.com/name/nm0005082/>

Peter was born the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "My Fair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business and attended the very last showing of that long run.

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

Peter achieved a bachelors and a masters degree in social work and counseling. He also was trained as a pilot in the United States Air Force, serving later in the Air National Guard. He, Nancy and the boys moved to the Dallas suburb of Richardson, Texas about 1990. He worked at several positions in his field of social work, then was called to active duty in 2001.

In 2003, he returned to his family in Richardson, Texas where he took up a new position for a company as a pilot and also as a personnel manager ... a real blend of his experiences and expertise. He was unfortunate to contract a malignancy. However, he was fortunate to be in the military on that occasion, so the Government medical care took care of all the provision and expense for it. He concluded the experience with a clean bill of health.

Peter and their family have been active members and leaders in the Cross Pointe Community Church, Carrollton, Dallas County, Texas. Peter has served several times as an elected elder in that congregation. It is a constituent member of the Evangelical Presbyterian Church denomination, a development off the former United Presbyterian Church, USA. Peter's father gave leadership to the forming of that denomination circa 1980.

Along the way, Peter established quite a career in the United States Air Force. He entered the USAF Reserves in Missouri and trained to be a jet fighter pilot. He served some active duty from time to time, but most of his service has been in the Reserves. He was honored with the promotion to Colonel, which was celebrated on March 30, 2007 in the Alamo Hall just behind the famous Alamo of Texas history about its fight to become a new nation. Suzanne and I, and much of his immediate family, were able to attend. It was quite a day of honor for Peter and for his family.

About 2010, he changed positions to fly for Dynamic Aviation, which began to include international traffic.

Notes for Nancy Louise Robinson:

Nancy was born just three days after 42 year old African American Rosa Parks sparked the effective beginning in the United States of the Civil Rights Movement on December 1, 1955 in Montgomery,

Alabama by refusing to relinquish her seat on the bus in the "whites only" section of the front. Ms. Parks died October 24, 2005, recognized as a national hero.

Source:<http://www.madtimes.com/mwe.html>

Nancy grew up in Kansas City, Missouri, in a suburb named Ray Town. She met her husband, Peter, in college at the University of Missouri in Columbia.

Before their marriage, they partnered in an asphaltting of driveways business in the college summers. Boy, did they need cleaning at the end of the day! One summer, Nancy lived in our home, in University City, St. Louis County, Missouri, and was a roommate with our daughter, Tiffany.

After the family relocated to Richardson, Texas, a northern suburb of Dallas, Nancy worked at several positions, which included a position as an office manager for Acoustic Dimensions, a really high tech sound technology design company that does sound system projects over the world, including one in the Vatican in Rome. They did a system in 2003-2004 at Highland Park Presbyterian Church in Dallas where I served on the staff for a 22 years.

The family moved to Carrollton, Texas, another Dallas suburb, in September 2005, and have enjoyed the new home, while beginning to experience the beginnings of empty nest syndrome quite pleasantly. Both sons worked their ways through college.

Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson had the following children:

121.

i.

BENJAMIN DAVID JUMPER (son of Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson) was born on 18 Jan 1984 in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. He married Kelley Elizabeth Carroll (daughter of Stephen Michael Carroll and Lori Ann Carroll) on 11 Dec 2010 in Denton Bible Church, 1910 E. University Blvd., Denton, TX. She was born on 18 May 1988.

ii.

DANIEL SHARPE JUMPER (son of Peter Sharpe Jumper and Nancy Louise Robinson) was born on 06 Apr 1987 in Chesterfield, Saint Louis County, Missouri. He married Lois Elizabeth McCormack (daughter of Terry Joseph McCormack and Aline Frances Cates) on 06 Jun 2009 in Cisco, Eastland, Texas, USA. She was born on 02 Jul 1987.

Notes for Daniel Sharpe Jumper:

Daniel was born April 6, 1987, the year the musical "Les Miserables" opened on Broadway. [Source:[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Les_Mis%C3%A9rables_\(musical\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Les_Mis%C3%A9rables_(musical))] His middle name was taken from that of his grandmother's maiden name, Elizabeth Ann Sharpe Jumper.

Daniel graduated from Lloyd V. Berkner High School, Richardson, Dallas County, Texas, Class of 2005. He graduated in the Class of 2009 in the School of Engineering Physics, Abilene Christian University, Abilene, Texas. His doctoral work was pursued at the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign.

He married Lois Elizabeth (Liz) McCormack on June 6, 2009 in Eastland, Texas. Suzanne and I attended, and great fun was had by all of a great number of extended family members who were there.

109.

KATHRYN ELIZABETH JUMPER (Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³

Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 14 Jun 1958 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas at Baylor Hospital. She married Gary Edward Carlton (son of Mr. Carlton and Patty Eaton) on 30 Apr 1983 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyteian Church.. He was born on 29 Oct 1957 in Gainesville, Alachua County, Florida.

Notes for Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper:

Kathy shares birthdays with famed author, Harriet Beecher Stowe (born in 1811), the American writer of "Uncle Tom's Cabin," a book that stirred deep public sentiment about the plight of African Americans chained by slavery.

Kathy was born at Baylor Hospital in Dallas while her father was pastor of the West Shore Presbyterian Church. The family lived in Lubbock, Texas circa 1963-1970, then moved to St. Louis County, Mo. Kathy graduated from Parkway Central Senior High School in Chesterfield on June 4, 1976. She graduated from the University of Missouri in December, 1980, majoring in Fashion Merchandising in the Department of Clothing & Textiles in the School of Home Economics.

From Kathy's own words, "My career is as a wife, mother and volunteer extraordinaire! But before that, my first real job after college was in sales for Xerox Corp. After marriage and kids, I only took occasional part-time jobs in sales, substitute teaching, clerical ...whatever. As a volunteer, I was very involved in Girl Scouts, helping at the kids' schools, President of the Parent/Teacher organization at one school for two years, and very involved in all sorts of church activities."

Kathy married her brother's Air Force fellow pilot, Gary Carlton, and they lived initially in Enid, Oklahoma. Subsequently they lived a few years in the Phillipine Islands while being based at Clark Air Force Base. Upon returning to the United States, the family located in Colorado Springs, Colorado, where their daughters went through their schooling years. Gary assumed a civilian pilot's position flying for the US Government, and occasionally is called to active service. His flying expertise are the very large transport jets for the moving of military equipment and quantities of soldiers.

Notes for Gary Edward Carlton:

Gary graduated from Bucholz Senior High School in June, 1975. He graduated from Santa Fe Community College with an Associate of Science and Pre-Advertising major in May of 1977. He graduated from the University of Florida in Gainesville with a degree in Advertising from the School of Journalism in December, 1979.

His military career is reflected in his graduation from Officer Training School, USAF in April, 1982. He graduated USAF Pilot Training at Vance AFB, Oklahoma (Enid, Oklahoma) in April, 1983. He served as an Instructor Pilot for T-37's at Vance Air Force Base. Then served as a C-130 pilot at Clark Air Force Base, The Philippines (which no longer exists), and left active duty in March, 1990.

His United States Air Force Reserve activities began in April 1990 as an Air Reserve Technician (ART). This is a position in which he really is a full time civil servant at his reserve unit in his capacity as a Reservist C-130. His first ART was at the 64th TAS in Chicago Illinois Reserve Unit. Then he transferred to what is now the 731st ALS at the Reserve unit in Colorado Springs, Colorado in 1998, his current rank is Major and he is an Aircraft Commander, Instructor Pilot and an Evaluator Pilot in the C-130 aircraft. The 731st was activated for Desert Shield and Desert Storm (the Gulf War in 1990).

Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper and Gary Edward Carlton had the following children:

i.

LAURA ELIZABETH CARLTON (daughter of Gary Edward Carlton and Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper) was born on 06 Sep 1985 in Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma. She married Corbin J. Lambeth (son of Larry Lambeth and Cathy) on 17 Jun 2006 in Cuchara, Colorado. He was born about 1978.

Notes for Laura Elizabeth Carlton:

Laura was born at St. Mary's Hospital, September 6, 1985. When she was in the 8th grade, she did a long distance telephone interview on October 28, 1998, with me for a family interest project for her schoolwork.

She and Corbin gave birth to their first child, a daughter, in 2015.

ii.

EMILY ANNE CARLTON (daughter of Gary Edward Carlton and Kathryn Elizabeth Jumper) was born on 27 Apr 1988 in Clark AFB, Angeles City, the Republic of the Philippines.

Notes for Emily Anne Carlton:

Emily shares the same birthday as Ulysses S. Grant, the 18th president of the United States, who was born in Point Pleasant, Ohio in 1822. She also shares a famous birthday, with Samuel Morse (4/27/1791 - 4/2/1872), the American painter and developer of the telegraph and its code of dots and dashes. I think that's why Emily is such a dashing character, and dot's right!

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20040427.html>

The very next month after Emily was born, President Ronald Reagan began his first visit to the Soviet Union as he arrived in Moscow for a superpower summit with Soviet leader Mikhail S. Gorbachev.

Source: <http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050529.html?th&emc=th>

110.

CAROL ANNE JUMPER (Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on 05 Feb 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. She married Bruce Alan Robertson (son of Newton Jasper Robertson and Leona May Campbell) on 09 Aug 1980 in Clayton, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Central Presbyterian Church. He was born on 23 Oct 1956 in Saint Louis, Missouri.

Notes for Carol Anne Jumper:

Carol Anne Jumper was born February 2, 1960 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, Baylor Hospital. Carol's middle name, Anne, is her mother's middle name. She is a wonderful and inspiring niece. Her early school growing up years were in Lubbock, Texas. Her secondary education was in Saint Louis County. Her college education, at the University of Missouri in Columbia, Missouri, prepared her for the high school teaching profession.

The United States Census reported our nation's population the year of Carol's birth to be about 179,245,000. U. S. President Dwight D. Eisenhower, in his annual State of the Union message to Congress, proclaimed that 1960 promised to be the most prosperous year in our history. He projected a \$200,000,000 surplus in the Government Budget! However, the AFL-CIO Labor Union Council proclaimed that rescission loomed on our horizons. Our flag of the United States became a 50 star flag in 1960,

recognizing the 1959 entrance into the union of the State of Hawaii. "Ben Hur" was the Academy Award winner for best movie in 1960 and its star, Charles Heston, was best actor. And most sadly, Casey Stengel, manager of the New York Yankee baseball team since 1949 was fired!

Source:Encyclopedia of American Facts & Dates, Gorton Carruth, 8th edition, Harper & Row, Publishers, New York, 1987, pages 615-622

Her veterinarian husband, Bruce, established his practice in Fulton, Missouri, where Carol settled in on a long and successful teaching career in the public high school there. In time, the family acquired two hundred seventy five acres of farmland and raised cattle, among other agricultural pursuits. They are very active in the Baptist Church.

Bruce was ordained as a deacon and they both held leadership positions in several areas (e.g. Sunday School directors/teachers, Stewardship Chairman, Trustee Chairman, Personnel Committee Chair, etc.). At one point Carol was considered a staff member, in that the church paid her for leading choruses with guitar on Sunday mornings in the early service.

Carol mastered a number of athletic skills, leading her to coach and to hunt wild game. Some of Carol's hobbies were being an avid photographer and songwriter. Along with writing songs for weddings, funerals, or other special occasions, she was commissioned by their church to write an anthem for the 40th anniversary of the church's founding.

In terms of coaching, she coached the boys in soccer and baseball for several years and was head volleyball coach at Fulton High School, where she taught Biology and Genetics. Carol began at FHS in 1984, with a 4-year hiatus to stay at home with the boys when they were younger. She also worked part-time at Bruce's clinic during those four years.

Carol writes of her time in meeting Bruce: "I attended the University of Missouri-Columbia on volleyball scholarship and originally was a pre-vet major. During the 2nd semester of my freshman year, I happened to have a General Psychology class with a handsome senior guy named Bruce Robertson. Bruce had attended the University of Missouri Saint Louis and transferred to the University of Missouri to finish his degree and was applying to vetenarian school. He was accepted that spring, by the way!

"He happened to see me on campus one day and, recognizing me from class, came up to talk and walked me to my next class. We ended up dating all summer, since we were both from St. Louis, and the dating continued into the fall semester. The fall of 1979, I returned to Mizzou (local nomenclature for the University of Missouri) as a sophomore and Bruce began his first year of vet school. On the autumnal equinox in 1979, Bruce Robertson proposed marriage to me (and I promptly accepted!). The next summer, on the date of my mother's birthday, we were married by my father at Central Presbyterian Church on August 9, 1980. During my sophomore year I had changed my major to Science Education, and I graduated on May 15, 1982 from the University of Missouri-Columbia with a Bachelor of Science in Education with lifetime certification to teach Biology and Chemistry. (NOTE: I continued to play volleyball on scholarship all four years at Mizzou). While Bruce finished his last year of vet school, I taught at Hallsville High School."

Carol speaks to us in 2004, the year they became empty nesters:

"I continue to teach at Fulton High School and thorough enjoy the students and teachers there! This year is a little easier with only two preparations (Honors Biology and Honors Genetics) and smaller class sizes. This past school year, I was honored to be chosen third quarter as the 'Teacher of the Quarter.' Along with farm work, I kept busy this summer as I accepted an invitation to be one of the Master Teachers at the Summer Institute for Genetics at the University of Missouri (a two-week intensive program for high school teachers). We had a wonderful summer vacation to see my sister, Amy, and her family in New York and my brother, Mark, and his family in Connecticut. The biggest change has come in the way of being empty nesters this fall. You know, we miss the boys, but it is kind of fun to enter this new state of life! It has been exciting to see them go off to college. They have grown into fine young men!! Change has

also come with me no longer coaching volleyball. I am currently looking into working on a Masters in Biology at the University of Missouri, something I put off while the boys were home. We'll see if that works out. I still enjoy leading music at church and hunting/fishing on the farm. I also purchased a nice digital camera to take that hobby to a new level."

In the family's Christmas letter of 2005, Carol shares with us that she was named "Teacher of the Year" for the Fulton (Missouri) Public Schools! WOW, what an accomplishment! That same year, she was chosen as the one from Missouri for a Fellowship working in the summer of 2006 with researchers in plant genetics. Her genetics classes and the work they did was featured in the Winter 2006 issue of "School and Community" magazine. Growing out of all this, Carol was then enrolled in the Missouri University Masters of Science Education program, taking classes in the evenings. She said it was interesting being a coed after so many years, and at the same time and campus as her younger son, Jeff.

In the family's 2008 Christmas Letter, Carol reported finishing her Masters in Education degree from the University of Missouri in August. She continues her many years on the faculty at the high school in Fulton, Missouri, having served for quite some time now as Department Chairman. She plays guitar at various worship and praise services, as well as doing occasional composition of original music. Photography also is a passion for her, and she follows it with presentations at professional conferences.

Notes for Bruce Alan Robertson:

Bruce was born on the same day as an anti-Stalinist revolt began in Hungary. This was the same day as American Jazz singer Dianne Reeves was born and that American Country & Western singer Dwight Yoakam was born.

Bruce and Carol met while they both were students at the University of Missouri. He became a Doctor of Veterinary Medicine.

He was native to Missouri, and they spent most of their married life in and near Fulton, Missouri. They maintained a near-by working farm where they lived, and he operated Midwest Veterinary Clinic in Fulton. His work there was long tenured and successful. In 2004, he took on a partner who purchased 25% of the clinic, Dr. Cindy Vedder, thus making Bruce's work load much more manageable.

Bruce provided active leadership in their local Baptist Church, including serving the office of Deacon.

Carol Anne Jumper and Bruce Alan Robertson had the following children:

i.

SAMUEL ADAM ROBERTSON (son of Bruce Alan Robertson and Carol Anne Jumper) was born on 15 Nov 1983 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. He died on 07 Jul 2012 in Lodon, England. He married Jennifer Lynn Rains (daughter of Larry Rains and Malinda) on 27 Jun 2008 in Medford, Oregon at the Voorhies Mansion at Eden Valley Orchards at 6:00 PM.

Notes for Samuel Adam Robertson:

Sam was quite active in sports during high school: football, basketball and baseball. Both he and his brother, Jeff, were inducted into the National Honor Society, and were outstanding students. Sam was awarded a scholarship from the Kingdom Pilots Association (in Callaway County, Missouri) towards flying lessons and eventually earned his Private Pilot's License while in high school.

Sam was appointed to the United States Air Force Academy, which truly is an honor to him and to his family. He was one of 1,200 accepted out of 16,400 applicants! In the summer of 2005, Sam earned his jump wings (parachuting), spent two weeks in England and learned how to SCUBA dive. He served as an instructor pilot for gliders (that's airplanes with no engines!) at the Academy.

On May 31, 2006, Sam graduated with a Bachelor of Science degree in Natural Sciences with an emphasis in Physics, and was commissioned as a 2nd Lieutenant in the United States Air Force. After graduation, he reported to Laughlin Air Force Base (AFB) in Del Rio, Texas for Undergraduate Pilot Training (UPT). He successfully completed training in the T-6 (propeller plane) and the T-38 (jet engine plane). He was the Top Stick award winner in his T-6 UPT group. Based on his performance and abilities shown in UPT, he was then selected to fly the F-15 (fighter jet). He was assigned F-15 training at Tyndall AFB near Panama City, Florida, which began soon after his 2008 wedding.

Sam met Miss Jennifer (Jen) Rains in the spring of 2007. At the time, Jen was teaching Kindergarten in the Medford, Oregon, area. They established a long-distance relationship that would blossom over the months. On October 6, 2007, Sam made a surprise visit to Jacksonville, Oregon, to meet Jen at the park across the street from her apartment. He made elaborate plans, with the assistance of her parents, to greet her under the tree where they spent their first afternoon together in this park. Unbeknownst to him, a local charity organization had reserved the park for a walk-a-thon fundraising event. Undeterred by the large crowd, Sam went through with his plan. Once Jen arrived at the park, Sam greeted her and, in proper fashion on one knee, proposed to her in front of a large, cheering crowd complete with radio announcer! Of course, she said, "Yes!"

After their wedding on June 27, 2008, they resided in Del Rio, Texas, until Sam received orders to Tyndall Air Force Base, Florida before the year end. Sam's training there is the F-15 fighter jet.

Sam was stationed at a US Air Force base in England (he's a jet fighter pilot). He and Jen were living there when they attended a Bible study one day. A blood clot in his lung caused his passing out and caused his almost immediate death. This was the first time they had visited this Bible study, so the new friends were greeted with quite a shock.

His parents went to England to help Jen with the services and the transition for her back to the U.S. This happen just weeks following their second wedding anniversary, which they had celebrated with a trip to Greece. His first memorial service is July 14 in England at Lakenheth Air Force Base (US). The plans were for a second memorial service in his hometown, Fulton, Missouri. Visitation was on August 6 and the service on August 7. Lastly, a graveside service was in Medford, Oregon, where he is interred, August 11. Jen returned home there, living where her parents are and where she grew up.

122.

ii.

JEFFREY ALAN ROBERTSON (son of Bruce Alan Robertson and Carol Anne Jumper) was born on 18 Dec 1985 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. He married Emily Sutterfield (daughter of Thomas Sutterfield and Johanna) on 28 Feb 2009 in Saint Louis County, Missouri.

111.

TIFFANY LENN¹¹ SHARPE (Dwight Albert¹⁰, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Albert¹⁰, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 04 Aug 1966 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. She married (1) **STEPHEN HOWARD DUNHAM** on 31 May 1987 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on 19 Sep 1963. She married (2) **STEVEN ODIS WESTMORELAND** (son of Herbert Otis Westmoreland and Betty Katherine Covington) on 21 Mar 1998 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. He was born on 06 Jan 1962 in Durant, Oklahoma.

Notes for Tiffany Lenn Sharpe:

My daughter, Tiffany Lenn Sharpe, born on a Thursday night, August 4, 1966, was less than one year old when our family located in the crime-ridden inner city part of New Orleans, where, as her parents, we were involved in the starting of a ministry began by Canal Street Presbyterian Church where we were members.

It was May of 1967 that we moved, and that month was when the 100 millionth telephone was installed in the United States. It was when the Presbyterian Church in the U.S. (the Northern Presbyterian Church) adopted "The Confession of 1967," the first confessional document adopted by Presbyterians since the Westminster Confession of Faith was adopted in England in 1647. It also was the first major document in that denomination that signaled the trends toward theological liberalism that began to disrupt that church from the 1970's on into the 21st Century.

Tiffany was born on the 65th birthday of jazz musician Louis Armstrong. It also was the 66th birthday of Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon, "The Queen Mother" of current day Monarch, Queen Elizabeth. The Queen Mother is Tiffany's 33rd cousin, once removed, and Queen Elizabeth is Tiffany's 34th cousin.

Tiffany's early years were spent on glass-strewn sidewalks and in a rough neighborhood where there were five bars within a block of our house, and they never had closing hours. Her cute appearance drew the attentions of men who worked on the wharfs, painters and general drifters, some of which were graduates of the criminal justice system, or who were destined to it. Her last year in that neighborhood was her kindergarten year in the public school. The students were almost all African American children. She was one of two Anglo students in her class.

The public swimming pools in New Orleans were closed in those days, a plan to avoid racial conflicts and tensions. We joined the Jewish Community Center, so swimming lessons would be available to our children. This was an excellent organization located on Saint Charles Avenue in Uptown New Orleans and we received wonderful treatment. This was our first experience relating to people of the Jewish community, and it was very positive.

The family's St. Louis experience, beginning in March, 1972, provided a wonderful environment for her. Flynn Park Elementary School was a model school, and Tiffany excelled there in many ways. Actually, the family lived in a St. Louis suburb, named University City. Her spirit of competitiveness began to show when she became a member of the coed soccer team. I believe these were the years of the 4th through the 6th grades. Flynn Park School was virtually all Anglo students. However, the student body was 50% Jewish families. This was the family's second exposure to Jewish ways and people to any great extent, which was a very positive experience.

Junior high experience was not as appreciated as the Flynn Park times. There were many students from culturally and economically deprived families and 80% of the students were African American, many from welfare families. The academic standards were greatly reduced. For example, all the accelerated advanced courses were discontinued, because they were populated almost exclusively by Anglo students. This situation was a key reason that Tiffany and her brother, Taylor, were withdrawn from that junior high school and put into private schools.

Tiffany attended Visitation High School in Saint Louis County, Missouri, a Roman Catholic school, before the family moved to Dallas. In Dallas, at Highland Park High School, she accomplished excellent grades and was a member of the Lads & Lassies Chorale group (quite an elite group at the school). Tiffany learned to play some musical instruments, and took small rolls in community Broadway musicals, such as "Fiddler on the Roof." In fact, that musical was an occasion where all five members of our family had roles.

Tiffany began college at the University of Texas at Austin. She transferred a number of times during her college career, and attended various community colleges in the summers, a total of five in number. She

graduated as an Accounting Major at the University of Texas at Dallas, with a cum laude designation. Tiffany's whole educational career was accentuated with consistently high grades.

After college, she earned her Certified Public Accounting status passing all three sections in a first-time setting. This was somewhat unusual. Often applicants take the three sections separately.

She was married in 1987 to Stephen Howard Dunham, whose family was from the church where I was on its staff. They had no children and divorced in 1990.

Tiffany worked in Dallas initially at Coopers and Lybrand, one of the major national accounting firms. Later that firm moved her to Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where she became a member of the Shady Side Presbyterian Church.

She returned to Dallas, having been recruited by Ryan and Collins, a new CPA firm whose principals she had know earlier at Coopers and Lybrand. That firm worked exclusively in sales tax problem resolution and represented its clients before state boards. These presentations were in order to document why no fine or a much lesser fine should be levied their client in that case. The firm was remunerated usually as a percent of whatever it saved the client. Both the firm and Tiffany did very well, and I called them accounting bounty hunters!

On October 20, 1997, providence had Tiffany meet Steve Odis (Steve) Westmoreland. It was the right combination for the two of them. Actually, 12 days after meeting (November 1), they decided to become married, and they married March 21(151 days later) the following year. We did not know at the time, but subsequent research has allowed us to realize that Steve and Tiffany are 34th cousins, four times removed to each other before they married! The ancestor in common for them was Eystein Glumralvarsson, a man of Norway (a Viking) who lived in the 800s AD.

Most children move out of the family house when they marry. Not so with Tiffany. She and Steve purchased the house from us, and we moved out while they were on their honeymoon! Now, you have to say that an unusual exchange took place!

After Katherine (Katie) Michelle Westmoreland, her first child, was born, and just before John (Jack) David Westmoreland arrived, she "retired" from being a high profile professional woman, and took up the higher requirements of being a domestic engineer ... a stay at home mother, raising the finest of children. Her forte in life really excelled in her role as a mother. She brought new meaning to excellence in domestic engineering as she raised her family. Of course, her husband, Steve, certainly enabled much accomplishment in their partnership in the home.

In 2001, the family moved to Southlake, Texas, a suburban community particularly convenient to the Dallas/Fort Worth Airport from where Steve flew as an American Airlines pilot. They joined the Church at the Cross, a Baptist Church nearby in Grapevine, Texas where they became quite active in participating and in giving leadership.

When Katie reached the age to be in kindergarten, Tiffany began to Home School her, which continued as Jack came along, etc. The family became connected with a large network of other Home School families which did many activities together. Ultimately all five children were students in the Westmoreland Country Day School!

In 2006, the family sold their Southlake home and leased a home in nearby Grapevine for a year, with plans to find acreage in Wise County, near where we live, and to build or buy a new home there. That was accomplished when they purchased a 29 acre place with an unfinished home, which was less than 3 miles from our home!

Subsequently, their little farm grew in activity and improvements, updating the home and becoming a working farm with as many as a couple dozen goats (some milkers), about 100 chickens, around 10 cats and I believe three dogs!

They were members of the Aurora Baptist Church for a while, then joined a large church in Southlake, Gateway Church, a church with four locations and about 25,000 members!

The Home Schooling by that time had become quite sophisticated. They attended classes one day a week under a curriculum named "Classical Conversations." It is an education in the classics of world history, with a rich integration of Christian presence in civilization. They learn foreign languages and do such radical things as to diagram sentences! The other days of the week are spent on pursuing what was introduced in the weekly class. Parents are used as instructors, and a really talented set is in this configuration. Lots of memory work is used, and the children are really quite impressive as accomplished students.

Notes for Steven Odis Westmoreland:

Steve was raised in Platte City, Missouri. He had an early engineering type interest and particularly was drawn to flight. He acquired a pilot's license as a teenager. He graduated from the University of Missouri with a degree in mechanical engineering and served as a jet fighter pilot for the Navy Air Force.

He shared a birthday with the long-tenured Speaker of the House of the United States Congress, Mr. Sam Rayburn, born in 1882. Sam, a revered leader in the Democratic Part of his day, died in November, 1963, the year after Steve was born. Actually, I was a student at Austin College in Sherman, Texas when the school dedicated its new Chapel in the fall of 1957, and Mr. Sam (as he was called) was the keynote speaker for the occasion. The school was located in his Congressional District.

Source:<http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20050106.html?th>

Steve's young life had his focus on wanting to fly early on. After graduating from the University of Missouri, he became a Navy Jet Fighter Pilot. Though he did not do it regularly, he did need to learn to land on an aircraft carrier, which he says is quite a challenge as a pilot! We came to realize that he was stationed in Meridian, Mississippi for a while when our family would visit relatives in Macon, Mississippi regularly, just some 60 miles away. Tiffany were so close, yet still so far apart just yet.

His post-military pilot experience began at American Airlines. There was a furlough time from there that he spent at Kitty Hawk Air Lines, a freight carrier based in North Carolina. Later he returned to American Airlines. He did a lot of domestic flights as well as some international flights. Later, he qualified for the large aircraft and did much more world scope travel.

I was so excited when Steve's Mother showed me that their genealogical line went through English King Edward I, who also is in my family line. The result is that Tiffany and Steve are a married couple who also are 34th cousins, four times removed! Steve turns out to be the 24th great grandson of King Edward I, whereas Tiffany is the King's 12th cousin, 24 times removed. So, we are pleased that Tiffany enhanced the reputation of our Sharpe family by marrying into a direct lineage royal family!

Actually, the ancestor in common to Steve and Tiffany is a Norwiegn Viking named Eystein Glumra Ivarsson, who was Earl or Jarl of the Uplands about the year 810 AD. Eystein is the ancestor the Abney's have in common with the line of William the Conqueror. Earl of Hendemarken; 'the Noisy,' aka Eystein of ORKNEY. Eystein Glumra Ivarsson is the 25th great grandfather of the first President of the United States, General George Washington. Ivarsson is my 32nd great grandfather.

In addition, Steve is the 42nd great grandson of King Charlemagne the Great. The connection with English King Edward I makes him a 33rd cousin, five times removed in relation to me. He is the 30th great grandson to King William I, known better as William the Conqueror.

Steve and Tiffany joined the Church at the Cross, a Baptist Church in the Fort Worth suburb, Southlake, and became very active participants and leaders. Steve was on a team of church members who went to the New Orleans, Louisiana area to feed displaced people who were victims of Hurricane Katrina in September 2005.

Steve is very talented with his hands and is an excellent carpenter and handy man around the house. He has constructed several pieces of their furniture. On top of that, he has a great sense of what it is to be a husband and father. Sometimes I watch him with his children and think that he is a much better dad than I was. I am truly blessed to have him as a son-in-law.

Tiffany Lenn Sharpe and Steven Odis Westmoreland had the following children:

i.

KATHERINE MICHELLE WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on 17 Jan 1999 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Katherine Michelle Westmoreland:

Katie's birth was at 6:40 PM at St. Vincent's de Paul's Hospital. The delivery physician was Dr. Anthony (Tony) Maxi, a jovial, bearded, laid-back man who sported a pair of cowboy boots for the delivery. Katie's father, Steve, along with Katie's grandmother, Suzanne Boggess Sharpe, were present and assisting all during the delivery. Steve's parents, Herb and Betty Westmoreland, along with me, spent a watchful time out in the waiting room. Tiffany's water broke circa 6:00 AM that Sunday morning. Steve & Tiffany checked into the hospital about 8:00 AM. Suzanne and I arrived by 9:00 AM. Herb and Betty were phoned early that morning at their Platte City, Missouri home, hopped a plane and arrived a little after 4:00 PM that afternoon. God's grace and blessings was obvious with such a safe, smooth and successful occasion.

Katie was born on the same birthday as was historically famous Benjamin Franklin, born in 1880 in Boston, Massachusetts. It also is the anniversary of the day that the patent for the first cable car was filed in San Francisco, California in 1871.

Source: <http://memory.loc.gov/ammem/today/today.html>

Katie progressed in her growth and maturity along the lines typical of a first child. Her sharpness and grasp for things were clearly evident from early stages. Swimming lessons began about age two and shortly thereafter were gymnastic classes and ballet classes. She appeared in various roles at church and school plays and performances.

With Katie's dad being an American Airlines pilot, the family could travel without charge for air fare. And so, Katie travelled widely across the nation, having visited on both sea coasts before she was a year old!

In the summer of 2003, when Katie was four and a half, she took her first trip without her parents and siblings. Grandmother Sharpe and Papa Sharpe took her on the 13 hour 600 mile drive from Texas to the family farm near Macon, Mississippi to visit Great Grandfather Thomas Shelton (T.S.) Boggess, Jr. Katie loved being on the farm, and spent many hours in outdoor activities, causing her to sleep in till about 8:00 AM each morning, a good hour or two later than her at home routine.

In the Christmas season of 2003 and 2004, Katie had minor roles in the local community's production of the "Nutcracker Suite."

Home schooling began in 2004 with Katie and her results always amazed her family. Here's a story her Mom told me in March of 2005 when Katie was age six:

"Katie and I were reading last night the creation story out of my Bible. I guess that most of her knowledge of the creation story up to this point was from storybooks or from kid versions of the Bible, so order of events had not posed any problems yet. We got to the day when God created the birds and the fish and Katie asked, 'How did God know what they were?'"

"Being only half as smart as Katie, I didn't understand what the problem was. In case you are equally challenged, here was her thought process: Since Adam named the animals, and Adam wasn't created yet, how could God know that the creatures He had just created were named 'birds' and 'fish'?"

Wow! What a mind!

ii.

JOHN DAVID WESTMORELAND (son of Steven Odis Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on 27 Jul 2000 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for John David Westmoreland:

Jack has a number of identifiable immigrants to America who preceded him. He is the 10th great grandson of English immigrant Robert Boggess who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Plymouth Colony Gov. William Bradford who came in 1620. He is the seventh great grandson of German immigrant Jacob A. Scherp who came in 1710. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Joseph Kellogg who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Dannett Abney who came before 1692. Jack is the seventh's great grandson of English immigrants Thomas and John Eubank before 1715. He is the ninth great grandson of French immigrant Jean De Jarnette who arrived before 1765 Jack's very oldest ancestor of whom we have information on his Mother's side of the family is a Norwegian Viking, Halfdan Vanha Sveidasson, the Jarl (Earl) of the Uplands, born about 750 AD, who is Jack's 36th great grandfather. On Jack's Father's side of the family, the oldest ancestor is Godwulf, born about 80 AD, who is Jack's 65th great grandfather.

John David Westmoreland, destined to be called Jack, arrived in good fashion, born at RHD Hospital in North Dallas, delivered by Dr. Maxi, Katie's deliverer. The Westmoreland grandparents and Suzanne were present with Steve and Tiffany for this hot July delivery. Papa Sharpe, as I am called by my grandchildren, was on a genealogical trip to Kentucky with Great Grand Dad Boggess at the time ... the Boggess Family Association. All of us rejoiced at the arrival of the secondborn of our family in the new millennium under their family tree.

Jack's character is exemplified as a happy and joyful boy, full of curiosity. He, no doubt, will be a thoughtful scientist, like his namesake Uncle David Westmoreland. And, certainly, he will become a pilot after his father's profession.

Jack was born on the 47th anniversary of the signing of the Korean War armistice at Panmunjom, ending three years of fighting. The Korean War Veterans Memorial was dedicated July 27, 1995 in Washington, D.C., by President Bill Clinton and South Korean President Kim Young-sam.

Another historically important anniversary on his July 27 day of birth was the 1694 founding of the Bank of England. One of the founding members of the Board of Directors was Sir Thomas Abney, who is Jack's fourth cousin, ten times removed. Sir Thomas was elected Lord Mayor of London, serving as early as 1690 and certainly in 1700 and 1701. He served on the City Council as senior alderman the rest of his life, which concluded February 6, 1722.

And the really significant anniversary on Jack's birth date is the 1940 anniversary of Bugs Bunny, the Walt Disney character who made his debut in the Warner Brothers animated cartoon "A Wild Hare."

On Jack's birthday in 2003, Comedian Bob Hope died in Toluca Lake, Calif., at age 100. That same day, Lance Armstrong won a record-tying fifth straight title in the Tour de France. He went on to win his record-setting seventh straight win July 24, 2005.

Jack's birthday was really selected on purpose! July 27 was selected as the day to induce his delivery so his birthday would be 7-27. His father used to fly the Boeing 727 airplane at Kitty Hawk Air Freight Lines out of North Carolina. Of course, his father's main pilot career has been with American Airlines.

Here is a narrative that Jack's Mom sent us about his first communion:

"Last weekend, our church served communion. We include Katie and Jack in communion, but this is only Jack's second time to take communion at church.

"So I decided to give them a refresher course on communion before bringing them into the sanctuary. I read out of 1 Corinthians 11:17+. What stuck in Jack's mind was the penalty of taking communion when you are unworthy. While I was talking about the importance of communion, Jack started crying.

"I instantly ran to his comfort, and he said, "It's just that no one told me this before. What is going to happen to me?" Evidently, the last time he took communion, he did not know to examine himself before participating, and he was worried he would bring judgment and sickness on all of us.

"I told him that God knows his heart, and that his heart is pure, so there is no judgment. But what a sweet kid! The last time he took communion had to be over six months ago - - it was when we still lived in Grapevine."

I'd say that Tiffany and Steve are bringing up their children in the correct nurture and admonition of the Lord, for which Suzanne and I are very pleased and grateful.

iii.

LILY TAYLOR WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on 15 Apr 2002 in Coppell, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Lily Taylor Westmoreland:

Lily, the first of the twins to be delivered, was greeted, as usual, by Dr. Maxi, along with the usual trailing family members, including Grandmother Sharpe who actually lent a hand in the process. Suzanne and Dr. Maxi may become a team!

iv.

SARAH TODD WESTMORELAND (daughter of Steven Odis Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on 15 Apr 2002 in Coppell, Dallas County, Texas.

Notes for Sarah Todd Westmoreland:

Sarah followed Lily in the introduction to the new world, greeted by Dr. Maxi and Grandmother Sharpe. It's of interest to note that later, in 2004, Suzanne became a patient of Dr. Maxi. So, it's all in the family!

v.

SAMUEL LEE WESTMORELAND (son of Steven Odis Westmoreland and Tiffany Lenn Sharpe) was born on 12 Jun 2007 in Grapevine, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Samuel Lee Westmoreland:

We first heard the gender of Samuel Westmoreland, our grandson, on February 5, 2007 when his parents had a visit to the doctor. My wife, Suzanne, stayed with the other four children back at home. We all were gladdened with the news of a boy on the way, which works toward evening the gender balance in the Westmoreland family!

112.

TODD WITTMAN¹¹ SHARPE (Dwight Albert¹⁰, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Dwight Albert¹⁰, Dwight Alfred⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 26 Jan 1969 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He married (1) **SHEILA FAYE CAPPS** on 30 Jun 2001 in Playa del Carmen, Mexico. She was born on 04 Jun 1967. He married (2) **CARRIE ANN MAXWELL** (daughter of James Stephen Maxwell and Frances Elaine Stevens) on 17 Sep 2005 in Caldwell County, Texas. She was born on 13 Jul 1978 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Notes for Todd Wittman Sharpe:

Todd was born 8 pounds, 1 ounce, Sunday morning, 3:35 AM at Touro Infirmary, 3501 Prytania, New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana. He was delivered by Dr. George Frank Sustendah, Jr. (05-16-1917 to 10-06-1988). He was a fine Roman Catholic physician who delivered all three of our Presbyterian children in that Jewish hospital! All is well for ecumenism.

Todd was always a technical child in the family. He excelled at investigating things and finding solutions. That explains his college major as mechanical engineer. He also developed the most musically of the family's three children.

He began his life in 1969 six days before Richard Nixon assumed the Presidency of the United States. It was the year that New York Governor Nelson A. Rockefeller donated his collection of primitive art to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York City. Todd's fourth granduncle, Johann Phillip Rockefeller, was also the fourth grand uncle of Gov. Rockefeller, who later became Vice President of the United States. Todd was born on the day of the 24th anniversary of Soviet troops liberating the Nazi concentration camps at Auschwitz and Birkenau in Poland. Finally, he was born in the year that "Sesame Street" made its debut on PBS (November 10).

His tenure in New Orleans was short-lived. On March 15, 1972, the family moved north for his Father's newly recruited job. While the family lived in University City, Saint Louis County, Missouri, Todd attended Flynn Park Elementary School. He attended Central School for the Young Years at Central Presbyterian Church in Clayton, Missouri, where the family were members.

Todd was taught piano by his mother the first couple of years in grammar school. He learned a little about playing several wind instruments. He became quite accomplished at improvising music for his and the family's personal enjoyment. One interesting time was when the Junior High Department of our church scheduled an amateur music contest. He had no intention to enter the competition, but on the night of the event, his peers prevailed upon him. So, he played a piece on which he lately had been practicing. *Chariots of Fire* was the theme song of the 1981 British movie by that name, which won four Academy Awards 1982, including best movie. Without advanced special preparation for the contest, Todd took first place in the competition! Boy, were we all proud of him!

The family moved again in October 1982, this time to University Park, Dallas County, Texas. This is a suburb of the City of Dallas. His Father was recruited again for another position.

Todd was a member of the prestigious chorale group at Highland Park High School in University Park, Texas, the Lads & Lassies, following in his sister's steps in that group. During his college student days, he learned to play the pipe organ at Highland Park Presbyterian Church (5,400 pipes) under the tutelage of Dr. E. Davis Wortman, II. He took parts in community Broadway musicals, including dancing in the bottle dance in *Fiddler on the Roof*. He also had roles in *Sound of Music* and the *Unsinkable Molly Brown*.

During high school summer, he traveled to the Dominican Republic on a mission work trip. He also visited England with a youth chorale group from Highland Park Presbyterian Church. He happened to be on the curbside with his telephoto lens camera when Queen Elizabeth's parade of cars going across the city came by. He captured a wonderful close photographic shot of the queen for the family album. At the time, Todd was not aware of the discovery we made a few years later, that Queen Elizabeth is related to our family. She's my 33rd cousin, once removed, meaning she's twice removed to Todd.

Todd achieved good grades in high school, and won the \$1,000 scholarship voted each year by the faculty for a graduating college-bound senior. He graduated in the class of 1987.

Todd's basic self confidence and sense of trying always to do the right thing really showed in some dark days. He was charged with a crime growing out of a tussle with a couple of boys who'd attacked him. The family rallied around Todd, and we all respect him for the character by which he bore this heavy burden. The events were covered extensively in newspapers over the year before being resolved. The TV local news highlighted the trial's not guilty verdict on the broadcast that evening, June 24, 1988 [my 49th birthday]. The story was the front page headline of the Saturday morning newspaper, The *Dallas Times Herald*.

Todd went on to accomplish good results as an engineer. He worked on the maintenance staff at Highland Park Presbyterian Church during his late high school and his college summers. He graduated in December 1991 as a mechanical engineer from the University of Texas at Austin. His masters Degree was earned at the University of Texas at Arlington. Finished in December 1995, walked for his degree in 1996. He did significant work toward a Ph. D. degree at the University of Texas at Arlington, but stopped short of completing. He sensed he wanted to get at the working world and, not intending to go into teaching, he would not need that degree.

He did show aptitude at teaching in graduate school by being an instructor for mature engineers coming back to the graduate school for continuing education. One project in the graduate school was his team creating a mechanical robot to be used in the manufacture of weapons systems, such as rocket launchers, missiles, etc. In the course of that work, he earned his name being on a patent for a complicated universal joint used in the robot.

The 1991 Christmas that he graduated from his undergraduate work in college was spent in South Africa. His roommate Mick, was born there of British and Dutch parentage. By the college years of these boys, Mick's parents had moved to Australia. However, a family reunion had been scheduled in South Africa and Todd was delighted to be invited. Our family purchased a 600 mm telephoto lens for Todd's Nikon camera as a graduation present, and he captured some marvelous scenery and wildlife pictures. He spent about six weeks there, coming and going by spending a few days in Amsterdam. In those days, American airlines were not permitted by our government to fly to South Africa, as an objection to that nation's racial policies. So, Todd had to travel there through Europe.

Todd received his Masters of science and mechanical engineering in the fall of 1994 at the University of Texas at Arlington. His worked awhile on a doctoral study was only for a couple of years. In 1997, he spent a month touring Europe, renting a motorcycle for much of the way. He went through the Netherlands, Germany, Belgium, Denmark, Austria, the Czech Republic, Italy, France and Switzerland. His wisest actions were to phone home on Easter Sunday and on his Mom's birthday!

Todd went to work for Applied Materials, a firm noted for being the world's largest manufacturer of equipment that is used to manufacture computer chips. Though he had to endure one layoff of massive cuts not long after first going there, he was brought back and did endure other significant layoffs that were a result of the wildly fluctuating technological economy. He developed into an engineer on whom the company demonstrated more and more reliance and appreciation. His work has included his name again appearing on patents belonging to the company. Since then, he survived quite a number of employee layoffs that occurred, due to the roller coaster pathway of that industry.

He settled down on a 13 acre section of land about 25 miles southeast from downtown Austin in Crawford County. The home on the property was erected in the 1960's and was a fine three bedroom starter home. He maintained his agricultural exemption on the land by renting it out for cattle grazing. The post office address was 13438 Avis Road, Dale, Texas 78616-2433.

We were very pleased that his circumstances at work greatly improved by 2004, and he received a significant promotion. Of course, as proud parents, we think that Applied Materials is very fortunate to have Todd in their employ.

On May 17, 2005, the family and many friends had great concern growing out of the motorcycle accident he had on his commute to work one day. His travel on a highway speed road was the scene where someone slowly pulled out from a side road on a curve, just in time to get in his path. He had the foresight to leap up, which hurled him over the car and down the highway some 50 or 75 feet. His helmet and riding leather jacket protected him from a lot, but he did sustain broken bones in his arm, hand, pelvis and foot. He had excellent medical care at Breckenridge Hospital in Austin, and successfully returned to work in about eight weeks. We were all grateful for the blessings of his protection and recovery.

This was a time when Suzanne and I first had opportunity to spend time around Carrie Maxwell, who became his wife on September 17. So you can see that something good can come out of many occasions.

It was with great thrill and celebration that we received a phone call Thanksgiving eve 2005 from Todd while Suzanne, Taylor and I were spending Thanksgiving at the Boggess Family Farm in Noxubee County, Mississippi, announcing that they were pretty sure they were pregnant with their first child! Todd talked with his Grandfather, T. S., who brought the news in to Taylor, Suzanne and me.

In 2008, we received a call from Todd about their second child being on the calendar for a November delivery.

In 2009 and 2010, Todd and his family were moved to Kalispell, Montana by his employer, Applied Materials, for a nine month assignment. They enjoyed a successful time there. It was the first time that Suzanne and I took an occasion to drive up to that part of the country, and a beautiful drive it was.

In 2012, his employer offered a good promotion to move back to Kalispell to their plant there on a permanent basis. Again, we rejoice in God's providence on their family in all things.

Notes for Carrie Ann Maxwell:

Carrie was born and raised in Tarrant County, Texas. The family always residing in the town of Keller in the northeast part of the county. She graduated from Keller High School. She worked as an assistant in a veterinarian clinic, both in Keller and in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

She moved to Caldwell County, Texas when she and Todd married in 2005. She took a position in Travis County at a veterinarian clinic. She worked in a veterinarian clinic till they were blessed with their first child, Luke Maxwell, in 2006. In 2008, Brooke Eden was born.

She brought a delight and sense of happiness in the home and made a positive partner with Todd. Our family was blessed and delighted to have Carrie come into our family.

Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell had the following children:

i.

LUKE MAXWELL¹² SHARPE (son of Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell) was born on 26 Jul 2006 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Luke Maxwell Sharpe:

Luke has a number of identifiable immigrants to America who preceded him. He is the 10th great grandson of English immigrant Robert Bogges who came about 1650. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Plymouth Colony Gov. William Bradford who came in 1620. He is the seventh great grandson of German immigrant Jacob A. Scherp who came in 1710. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Joseph Kellogg who came about 1650. Luke is the ninth great grandson of French immigrant Jean De Jarnette who arrived before 1765. He is the ninth great grandson of English immigrant Dannett Abney who came before 1692. Luke is the seventh's great grandson of English immigrants Thomas and John Eubank before 1715. Luke's very oldest ancestor of whom we have information is a Norwegian Viking, Halfdan Vanha Sveidasson, the Jarl (Earl) of the Uplands, born about 750 AD, who is Luke's 36th great grandfather.

Luke was born at Seaton Southwest Hospital, Austin, Travis County, Texas on July 26, 2006 at 11:33 AM. He weighed 7 pounds, 8.4 oz. He came after about 13.5 hours of labor for Carrie, his Mom, being in labor with Dad helping in the labor room. All came out well. Mother and baby were just perfect. Both grandparents were able to be present the first three days of Luke's life, and that was a real treat. Dr. Schneider was the doctor, and she did a fine job delivering Luke. Though born in Travis County, his parents lived in Caldwell County, an adjacent county, at a 13 acre country residence to the southeast of Austin, near the Austin International Airport.

ii.

BROOKE EDEN SHARPE (daughter of Todd Wittman Sharpe and Carrie Ann Maxwell) was born on 05 Nov 2008 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Brooke Eden Sharpe:

Birth Notes:

Brooke was born at Southwest Seaton Hospital in Austin, Travis County, Texas at 3:01 P.M. on Wednesday afternoon. Dr. Schieder was the female physician who delivered Brooke, the same doctor who delivered Luke. Carrie was admitted to the hospital the evening before and labor began in the morning. The delivery went well, and all was successful. Brooke's length measured 20.5 inches.

113.

STEVEN FRANKLIN¹¹ SHARPE (Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 02 Jul 1955

in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married Linda Marie Moore on 26 May 1978 in Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 19 Sep 1957.

Notes for Steven Franklin Sharpe:

Steven was born with a foot not formed properly, resulting in his having to wear corrective braces and shoes several years.

Steven and his wife, Linda Marie Moore Sharpe, are listed residing at 802 Mill Avenue, Rockdale, TX. His e-mail to me of 2017-04-23 indicates they've been there since about 2014. He sent me a couple of photos of his father and grandparents.

Notes for Linda Marie Moore:

Linda married Steven Franklin Sharpe May 26, 1978. In 2012, she lived in Austin, Travis County, Texas, whereas Steven resided in Granger, Williamson County, Texas.

No divorce record was located in my research, but they were listed as living separately in 2012. Also listed as residing with Linda in 2012 was their daughter, Melissa Sue Sharpe.

In Dec 2015, Linda was listed as residing at 802 Mill Avenue, Rockdale, TX, so the presumption is that the marriage still is in tact.

Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore had the following children:

123.

i.

MELISSA SUE¹² SHARPE (daughter of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on 25 Jan 1981.

ii.

STEVEN FRANKLIN SHARPE II (son of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on 10 Jan 1985.

iii.

DONOVAN RAZOR SHARPE (son of Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore) was born on 22 Feb 1989 in Williamson County, Texas. He married Frankie Jewelleen Bevka on 17 Oct 2010. She was born on 03 May 1989.

114.

DAVID BRADLEY¹¹ SHARPE (Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 01 Jun 1956 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married (1) **JERI L. MCINROE** on 29 Aug 1981 in Earth

County, Texas. She was born about 1961. He married (2) **KATHLEEN A. MURRAY** on 24 Jun 1991 in Kleberg County, Texas. She was born on 12 Feb 1958.

Notes for David Bradley Sharpe:

David Bradley Sharpe was born June 1, 1956, the year that the Lerner and Loewe musical "MyFair Lady" opened on Broadway on March 15, 1956. That musical went on to become the longest running Broadway musical in its day, ending in June of 1962. It so happened that I was in New York City on business and attended the very last showing of that long run.

Source:http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/My_Fair_Lady

His Texas Drivers License in 2011 indicated a residence at 912 South 17th Street, Kingsville, TX 78363-6444, with no other licensed drivers by the name of Sharpe living at that address.

I had information that in August of 1981, David married Jeri L. McInroe. There was an entry in my notes that a divorce took place in October 1983, the couple having one child.

His Facebook account says in January 2016 that his residence is in Oroville, Washington, and that he married Kathleen A. Murray June 27, 1991. From somewhere, it had been my information that he and Kathleen divorced October 1994 in Kleberg County, Texas - the couple having two children. The 2016 FB posting about being married to Kathleen presumably means a reconciliation for the family.

My most recent residence location address is 192 Chesaw Road, P.O. Box 307, Oroville, Washington, 98844-0307 in Okanogan County.

David Bradley Sharpe and Jeri L. McInroe had the following child:

- i.
DAVID JEROME¹² SHARPE (son of David Bradley Sharpe and Jeri L. McInroe) was born on 16 Aug 1982.

Notes for Kathleen A. Murray:
Kathleen Lynn Murray was born February 12, 1958.

She married David Bradley Sharpe June 24, 1991, on my 52nd birthday!

They lived in Oroville, Washington (Okanogan County), about 3 or 4 miles from the Canadian border, and about 250 miles from the Pacific Ocean.

David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray had the following children:

- 124.
- ii.
MATTHEW GARRETT SHARPE (son of David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray) was born on 16 Aug 1991. He married Fernanda Ariam Perez on 07 Mar 2014. She was born on 18 Jun 1994.

iii.

CHEYANNE MARIE SHARPE (daughter of David Bradley Sharpe and Kathleen A. Murray) was born on 26 Feb 1993.

115.

JERRY NEILL¹¹ SHARPE (Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 29 Jan 1960 in Georgetown, Williamson County, Texas. He married **TAMECIA ANN GRICE**. She was born on 28 Mar 1967. He married **ANGIE**.

Notes for Jerry Neill Sharpe:

Jerry was born the very same day as was Greg Louganis, the Olympic gold-medal diver.

Source: <http://www.geocities.com/hotsprings/3257/greg.html>

My recollection when meeting him once at a family gathering around the occasion of a funeral was that his occupation is that of a professional fire fighter.

His Texas drivers license record in 2011 indicates a residence at 4001 Prairie Lane #2B, Austin, TX 78729-1809. It indicates no other licensed drivers residing at that address.

On online web site, "The Texas Tribune," had listings of Government Employee' Salaries. It showed Jerry as a Fire Specialist for the Austin Fire Department, having been hired May 7, 1990. His annual salary shown current as of April 2012 was \$88,955.00.

<http://www.texastribune.org/library/data/government-employee-salaries/austin/jerry-neill-sharpe/959015/>

2015-Dec his TXDL record indicated he resides at 689 W Hwy 71, SPC #234, Bastrop, TX

Notes for Tamecia Ann Grice:

2016-01-12 Melissia (Missy) Sharpe described: Uncle Jerry (Jerry Neill Sharpe - Acct 7681) was married to Tamecia "Tammye" Ann Grice, they are divorced. They had a son Jeffrey Cole Sharpe. Jerry remarried Angie (still trying to figure out her full name for you) & they had a daughter Piper Joleigh Sharpe (need to check on the spelling of her middle name for you). Jerry & Angie are now divorced

2016-01-15: Ms. Tamecia Ann Grice Sharpe has a FB page, Tammy Sharpe. I messaged her to see if she would participate in the family information project.

Jerry Neill Sharpe and Tamecia Ann Grice had the following child:

125.

i.

JEFFREY COLE¹² SHARPE (son of Jerry Neill Sharpe and Tamecia Ann Grice) was born on 01 Oct 1998. He married LINDSEY DALE. She was born on 03 Jun 1985.

Notes for Angie:

Jerry Neil Sharpe and Angie now are divorced.

Jerry Neill Sharpe and Angie had the following child:

ii.

PIPER JOLEIGH SHARPE SHARPE (daughter of Jerry Neill Sharpe and Angie).

116.

APRIL LEE¹¹ SHARPE (Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 05 Nov 1966 in Travis County, Texas. She married Ronald McNeill (son of McNeill) in 1996. He was born on 28 Nov 1964 in New Orleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana.

Notes for April Lee Sharpe:

April, whose family moved to California when she was about 10 years old, was raised mostly in Escondido, California. She initially communicated with me in an August 8, 2004 e-mail.

In her e-mail to me, she had a delightful story about her first meeting with her Dad, Harry Franklin Sharpe, my first cousin:

"I don't know if my Dad told you the story of how we finally met. It's a pretty amazing story actually. I was raised by my mother, and didn't even see my Dad until I was a junior in high school. I remember that somehow my Mom and Dad had got back in touch with each other, and decided that he and I should meet. I flew to Texas for the first time since I was a baby, to meet my Dad. [About 1982] My Dad said he would be wearing a suit, and would have a newspaper under his arm. I got off the plane, and what do you know? Every man in the airport had a suit on and a newspaper under his arm! Talk about nervous! After walking straight ahead for a bit, I caught eye contact with a man, whom I knew at that first instant was my father! I have always thought that I look so much like my Mom, but you would not believe how much I look like my Dad. The rest of the family did double takes when they saw me, they couldn't get over the resemblance either. I know it is kind of a strange story, but somehow God put my Dad back in my life, and I am so grateful to him for that. It was odd at first getting to know my Dad, but I now feel like we have never been separated. He is so very special to me."

April was an escrow officer, who works for Chicago Title, on the escrow side. She mostly handled residential subdivision escrows. Her company targeted the builders or developers, and then handle all the escrows in that subdivision. Her comment in 2004 about her work is, "I've being doing escrow for about 18 years now. It is a very stressful job, but I do enjoy a challenge!"

Unfortunately, I've lost contact with April. She may have relocated somewhere.

April Lee Sharpe and Ronald McNeill had the following children:

i.

BROOKE MCNEILL (daughter of Ronald McNeill and April Lee Sharpe) was born on 04 Jul 1996 in San Diego, California.

Notes for Brooke McNeill:

Brooke was described by her mother as "our little firecracker." (inan August 30, 2004 e-mail to me)

ii.

COURTNEY MCNEILL (daughter of Ronald McNeill and April Lee Sharpe) was born on 03 Mar 1998 in San Diego, California.

117.

KELLY THOMAS¹¹ SHARPE (John Earle¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, John Earle¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 14 Oct 1968. He married **JESSICA KNOLL**. She was born on 13 May 1978.

Notes for Kelly Thomas Sharpe:

2015-09-15 I first met Kelly Sharpe when he and his wife hosted the Sharpe family in their home, following the funeral and interment of my first cousin, Harry Franklin Sharpe. Harry was Kelly's uncle. Kelly is my first cousin, once removed.

Kelly is an engineer employed by Oracle, a computer computer for whom he is involved in hardware sales.

Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll had the following children:

i.

ETHAN THOMAS¹² SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on 08 Jun 1998.

ii.

EVAN JOHN SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on 08 Jun 1998.

iii.

SARAH ELIZABETH SHARPE (daughter of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on 20 May 2002.

iv.

ABIGAIL CORNELIA SHARPE (daughter of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on 12 Dec 2005.

v.
MASON DAVID SHARPE (son of Kelly Thomas Sharpe and Jessica Knoll) was born on 17 Nov 2011.

Generation 12

118.
HEATHER N. WHIPPLE (Vicki Ann¹¹ Sharpe, Kenneth Palmer¹⁰ Sharpe, Donald Allen⁹ Sharpe, Dwight Elsefer⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Robert L. Whipple) was born in 1972. She married **MICHAEL REIMER**.

Notes for Heather N. Whipple:

Heather is my second cousin, twice removed. She also became my Facebook friend March 9, 2011!
Here's what she says there of her husband:

"I am married to an awesome guy who loves me lots and puts up with me :) We have 2 adorable children Chase and Nicole most of the time...can't leave the dog out Colby, who is our yellow lab (named after Colby Donaldson from survivor..HOT)."

Heather graduated from Downers Grove North High School in the Class of 1989. She went to Millikin University, Decatur, Illinois. She likes shopping, scrap booking and travel.

Heather N. Whipple and Michael Reimer had the following children:

i.
CHASE REIMER (son of Michael Reimer and Heather N. Whipple).

ii.
NICOLE REIMER (daughter of Michael Reimer and Heather N. Whipple).

119.
MATTHEW SCOTT REEVES (Nancy Lea Ehlers, Martha de Noailles¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Kevin Grady Reeves) was born on 15 May 1980 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He married Elizabeth Kay Henderson on 22 Jun 2002 in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. She was born on 20 Feb 1981.

Notes for Matthew Scott Reeves:

Matthew was the only one of his siblings or first cousins that his great grandfather, Dwight Alfred Sharpe, lived to see. Matthew is a seventh generation Texan.

His Mom was born in Brian, Texas, his grandmother Ehlers was born in Laredo, his great grandmother, Martha Dixon Chapman Shape, was born in Lufkin, his great, great grandmother Margaret Lavina Abney was born in Lufkin, his third great grandmother Martha Jane Dixon was born in San Augustine, and lastly to his fourth great grandfather, Judge FelixBenedict Dixon, was an Ohio-born man who took an oath of immigration into the Republic of Texas in May of 1841.

Matt works as a software developer for Hewlett Packard. He completed his Masters in Computer Science in December, 2004. He and his wifeLibby live in North Round Rock, along with their two dogs and turtle!

One of the great accomplishments in the family for this young couple is to produce the first great, great nephew for us! In fact, Benjamin(Ben) Christopher Reeves is an eighth generation Texan! Ben's brother, Zachary, was born in 2008, the second eighth generation Texan in our lineage.

Matthew Scott Reeves and Elizabeth Kay Henderson had the following children:

i.

BENJAMIN CHRISTOPHER REEVES (son of Matthew Scott Reeves and Elizabeth Kay Henderson) was born on 17 Jun 2005 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Benjamin Christopher Reeves:

Early on the monring of Benjamin's birth, we received the followinge-mail from his Grandmother Nancy Reeves: "Benjamin ChristopherReeves was born at 12:47 a.m. on Friday, June 17 at North AustinMedical Center. He weighed 7 pounds 2 ounces and was 21 inches long.Everyone is doing AWESOME!!! He was welcomed into the world at thehospital by Dad Matt, Grandparents Kevin and Nancy Reeves, David andCeleste Yeakley, Sam and Cheryl Henderson, Aunts and Uncles ChrisReeves, Vicky Reeves, Sarah Shaney, Matt Henderson and Alisha, BryanHenderson, Jason Yeakley, and Celeste Shaney. It was a wonderfulcelebration!!! They expect to go home on Saturday. Praise God!!!! Grace and peace, Nancy Reeves"

Nancy, of course, is Benjamin's grandmother! She also is the Pastoro of the Grace Presbyterian Church of Round Rock. This is the firstgrandchild of Nancy & Kevin, and they are so proud! Fortunately forSuzanne and me, we were visiting with our son, Todd, in the Austinarea, so we were able to visit little Benjamin later on in the day ofhis birth.

Benjamin represents the first great, grand nephew for Suzanne and me.He also represents the first member of our related family who becomesan eighth generation Texan! We are so pleased to be in the midst ofsuch an historical person!

Additionally, we are pleased that Benjamin arrived on June 17th, as itis the 43rd anniversary of the date on which Suzanne and I met in NewOrleans, Orleans Parish, Louisiana back in 1962!

Truly, this day of birth is a great day for historical references.You might remember that today is the 281st birthday of AnnRockenfeller. She is of the famous American family of theRockefellers. She was the second cousin, once removed, of JohannPhilip Rockefeller, the husband of Cartharina Sharp, who is Benjamin'ssixth great grand aunt.

Many of you should remember England's King Edward I, known as"Longshanks," due to his great height. Today is his 766th birthday.He was portrayed, unfortunately in a bad light, in the Mel Gibsonmovie a few years ago, "Braveheart," the story of a Scottish rebellionagainst England. Edward I is the last of the three generations ofKings that issued versions of the Magna Carta, the series of 17 suchissuances that represented the first instances of human and civilrights appearing in official government papers. A copy of that isowned by the Perot Foundation here in America, and I am privileged tohave a copy of it framed and

hanging on the walls at home. King Edward is Benjamin's 12th cousin, 24 times removed through my Mother's family line. He also is, in my father's family line, the 11th greatgrandfather of the 1st husband of Alice Carpenter, Benjamin's eleventimes great grandmother. In addition, King Edward I is the 24th greatgrandfather of our son-in-law, Steve O. Westmoreland, meaning that our daughter, Tiffany, married well into Royalty!

Benjamin was born on the 170th wedding anniversary of when Sarah Knox Taylor married Jefferson Davis. At the time of the marriage, Jefferson was in the U.S. Army under the command of Colonel Zachary Taylor. The Colonel went on to become President of the United States. Jefferson went on to become the Secretary of Defense for the United States before he joined the breakaway rebellion of the Southern States. He became President of the Confederate States of America. After the War Between the States, during his retirement years, Jefferson actually was offered the first Presidency of Texas A&M University at the time when it was being organized. He declined the honor and remained in retirement until his death. Jefferson is the Uncle of Benjamin's great, great, great great grand aunt, Susanna Elizabeth Davis, wife of James Addison Abney of my mother's ancestry.

So, it should be with a great deal of historical pride and blessing that Benjamin joins this long line of historically significant events for having his birthday.

ii.

ZACHARY OLIVER REEVES (son of Matthew Scott Reeves and Elizabeth Kay Henderson) was born on 22 May 2008.

iii.

GABRIEL MATTHEW REEVES (son of Matthew Scott Reeves and Elizabeth Kay Henderson) was born on 12 May 2012 in Cedar Park, TX.

Notes for Gabriel Matthew Reeves:

Gabriel Matthew Reeves was born May 12, 2012 in Cedar Park, Travis County, Texas. He was 9 pounds, 3 ounces, and was 21 inches long.

120.

VICTORIA LEA REEVES (Nancy Lea Ehlers, Martha de Noailles¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Kevin Grady Reeves) was born on 10 Aug 1985. She married Ian Llanas on 21 Apr 2012 in Austin, Travis County, Texas.

Notes for Victoria Lea Reeves:

Vicky is named for her grandfather Victor Marcus Ehlers, Jr. She graduated from High School in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas and attended Southwestern University in Georgetown, the oldest continuously operating school of higher education in Texas. She is a seventh generation Texan.

In 2004, Vicky is a student at Southwestern University in Georgetown, studying Psychology. She also is an elected Elder on the Session at Grace Presbyterian Church in Round Rock, Williamson County, Texas. Her officer leadership responsibilities include being the Moderator of the Children's Ministry Team.

Notes for Ian Llanas:
His hometown is Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Victoria Lea Reeves and Ian Llanas had the following child:

i.
ATHENA REEVES LLANAS (daughter of Ian Llanas and Victoria Lea Reeves) was born on 27 Jun 2015 in Ontario, WI.

121.

BENJAMIN DAVID JUMPER (Peter Sharpe Jumper, Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Peter Sharpe Jumper, Andrew Albert Jumper, William David Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Malachi Wesley Jumper, David Malachi Jumper, Samuel Jumper, John Jumper, Johannes Conrad Jumper, Schombert) was born on 18 Jan 1984 in Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. He married Kelley Elizabeth Carroll (daughter of Stephen Michael Carroll and Lori Ann Carroll) on 11 Dec 2010 in Denton Bible Church, 1910 E. University Blvd., Denton, TX. She was born on 18 May 1988.

Notes for Benjamin David Jumper:

Ben graduated from Lloyd V. Berkner School (Richardson, Dallas County, Texas) on May 24, 2002 at Moody Coliseum on the Southern Methodist University Campus in Dallas. It was a pleasure for Suzanne and me to attend, along with all of the multi-generational family of his Mom, Nancy Robinson Jumper. Nancy's parents, Frank and Irene, as well as her brothers, Cliff and Ed, along with their wives and six children made the trek down from Kansas City area to join in. Ben also garnered another honor the following day when he was recognized at a ceremony in his church for his Eagle Scout Award! My, my.

Ben spent his freshman year at Le Tourneau College in the East Texas town of Longview. Subsequently, he registered for college at the University of Texas at Dallas and was there 2004 studying Electrical Engineering. He held down a job at Acoustic Dimensions while a college student. This is the company where his Mom served as an office manager.

Ben ultimately graduated from the University of North Texas, Class of 2007, and married his lovely friend there, Kelley Carroll. In November 2012, they became proud parents of their first child, Molly. At that time, they resided in Lewisville, Denton County, Texas.

During college, he did some work on Church staffs, working with youth and students. He took employment after graduation as Director of Sales at the Write Now! Office Products Company of The Colony, Texas in 2010.

Benjamin David Jumper and Kelley Elizabeth Carroll had the following child:

i.
MOLLY MAE JUMPER (daughter of Benjamin David Jumper and Kelley Elizabeth Carroll) was born on 13 Nov 2012.

122.

JEFFREY ALAN ROBERTSON (Carol Anne Jumper, Elizabeth Anne¹⁰ Sharpe, Dwight Alfred⁹ Sharpe, Henry Seth⁸ Sharpe, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Bruce Alan Robertson, Newton Jasper Robertson) was

born on 18 Dec 1985 in Boone Hospital in Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. He married Emily Sutterfield (daughter of Thomas Sutterfield and Johanna) on 28 Feb 2009 in Saint Louis County, Missouri.

Notes for Jeffrey Alan Robertson:

Jeffery Alan Robertson was a 4 lb 4 oz premature baby, and is now a big guy at 6'2" and 200 pounds. He was quite active in sports during high school: football, wrestling, and baseball. Both Jeff and his brother, Sam, were inducted into the National Honor Society and are outstanding students.

Jeff's high school graduation ceremony was held at Westminster College in Fulton Missouri in May 2004. This college is known world wide as the site where Sir Winston Churchill, in a speech accepting an honorary degree, coined the phrase, "the Iron Curtain" for that wall was the wall erected by the Communists to separate their captive peoples from the freedom loving Westerners in Europe. Of course, Jeff's distantly related to Sr. Winston. Jeff the 35th cousin and is the half eighth cousin, twice removed, to United States President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who was an eleventh cousin, once removed to Sir Winston Churchill.

The family Christmas letter of 2005 cited Jeff as a sophomore at the University of Missouri, majoring in mechanical engineering. As a student, he was active in the Baptist Student Union, and was a Community Leader in his residential hall on the campus.

In May 2008, his Mom wrote an e-mail to me about Jeff: "Jeff, is also engaged to a lovely young woman from St. Louis, Emily Sutterfield. Do you remember the Crockers at Central Presbyterian Church? They had a daughter, Sybil, who was about my age. Well, Sybil went on to become a veterinarian, and was a year or two behind Bruce at Missouri University. Turns out Sybil and her family lived next door to Emily and her family in Creve Coeur and was like a second mom to Emily! Small world, isn't it? Anyway - the date hasn't been set yet for Jeff and Emily, but they will be getting married in St. Louis after the new year. Emily graduates with a degree in Journalism from Missouri University this Friday and started a six-month paid internship with "Southern Living" magazine in Birmingham, Alabama, in July. Jeff had an internship with Kiewit Construction in Kansas City, Missouri that summer and finished his final semester in the fall. He graduated with a degree in Mechanical Engineering in December 2008."

And finish he did! His graduation ceremony was on December 20, 2008, graduating as a Mechanical Engineer at the University of Missouri in Columbia, Magna Cum Laude! He has made the family so proud of him and his accomplishments. His marriage to Emily Sutterfield was well known by then and was on February 28, 2009 in the Saint Louis area, Emily's home church, Rock Hill Baptist Church at 9125 Manchester Rd, with the reception at the Art Foundry in St. Charles County. Suzanne and I traveled the 700 miles from home to Saint Louis for the wedding. We stayed at the home of our long-time friend there, Dr. Neville Rapp.

Jeff did take a position permanently with Kewit Power Construction Company. After a couple of years, Jeff was presented with an opportunity with that company to relocate in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, which was accepted.

Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield had the following children:

i.

BOONE SAMUEL ROBERTSON (son of Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield) was born on 04 Sep 2012 in Calgary, Canada.

Notes for Boone Samuel Robertson:

Boone Samuel Robertson was born in Calgary, Canada on September 4, 2012, the 111th birthday of his great, great grandfather, the Rev. Mr. Dwight Alfred Sharpe (my father). He birth came at 1:49 PM in the afternoon, weighing in at five pounds, 13 ounces, and measuring 18.5 inches. I guess you could say his arrival was a boone for the family!

His due date was October 16, so the early arrival necessitated a longer stay at the hospital. All turned out well for mother and baby.

ii.

GRACE ELIZABETH ROBERTSON (daughter of Jeffrey Alan Robertson and Emily Sutterfield) was born on 21 Feb 2015.

Notes for Grace Elizabeth Robertson:

Born weight 7 lb, 3 oz, length 20 inches

123.

MELISSA SUE¹² SHARPE (Steven Franklin¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Steven Franklin¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 25 Jan 1981.

Notes for Melissa Sue Sharpe:

Melissa Sue Sharpe was born January 25, 1981 to Steven Franklin Sharpe and Linda Marie Moore Sharpe. Her grandfather was Harry Franklin Sharpe, my first cousin. My father and Harry's father were brothers.

She was adopted by her grandfather, Harry (my first cousin) and raised by him. She is interested in sharing family information.

Melissa Sue Sharpe had the following child:

i.

LEVI FRANKLIN SHARPE (son of Melissa Sue Sharpe) was born on 06 May 1999.

124.

MATTHEW GARRETT¹² SHARPE (David Bradley¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, David Bradley¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 16 Aug 1991. He married Fernanda Ariam Perez on 07 Mar 2014. She was born on 18 Jun 1994.

Matthew Garrett Sharpe and Fernanda Ariam Perez had the following child:

i.

BRADLEY GARRETT LUIS¹³ SHARPE (son of Matthew Garrett Sharpe and Fernanda Ariam Perez) was born on 12 Jul 2014.

125.

JEFFREY COLE¹² SHARPE (Jerry Neill¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ Sharp II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp, Jerry Neill¹¹, Harry Franklin¹⁰, Harry Simons⁹, Henry Seth⁸, John Elsefer⁷ II, John Elsefer⁶ Sharp, George P.⁵ Sharp, Johann Peter⁴ Scherp, Jacob A.³ Scherp, Peter² Scherp, Otto¹ Scherp) was born on 01 Oct 1998. He married **LINDSEY DALE**. She was born on 03 Jun 1985.

Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale had the following children:

i.

REAGAN ADELLA¹³ SHARPE (daughter of Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale).

ii.

REESE MAKENZIE SHARPE (son of Jeffrey Cole Sharpe and Lindsey Dale).

Prepared By:
Preparer:
Dwight (D. A.) Albert Sharpe
Address:
805 Derting Road East
Aurora, TX 76078-3712
USA
Phone:
817-504-6508
Email:
da@dasharpe.com